## EXHIBIT

5

(Deposition of Bernard Hudson, M.D.)

| Page 1  | Page  |
|---|---|
| IN THE UNITED STATES DISTRICT COURT   | 1 THE COURT REPORTER: Would you raise you   |
| MIDDLE DISTRICT OF FLORIDA<br>TAMPA DIVISION  | 2 right hand, please. Do you swear or affirm the  |
|   | 3 testimony that you are about to give will be the  |
| ROBERT L. VAZZO, LMFT,<br>individually and on behalf  | 4 truth, the whole truth and nothing but the truth?   |
| of his patients, DAVID H.   | 5 THE WITNESS: Yes.   |
| PICKUP, LMFT, individually<br>and on behalf of his  | 6 BERNARD HUDSON, M.D.,   |
| patients, and SOLI DEO  |   |
| GLORIA INTERNATIONAL, INC., CASE NO:  | 7 the deponent herein, being duly sworn under oath, was   |
| d/b/a NEW HEARTS OUTREACH 8:17-cv-02896-WFJ-<br>TAMPA BAY, individually and AAS   | 8 examined and testified as follows:  |
| on behalf of its members,   | 9 DIRECT EXAMINATION  |
| constituents and clients, Plaintiffs,   | 10 BY MR. WILLIAMS:   |
| vs.   | Q. Please state your full name, sir.  |
| CITY OF TAMPA, FLORIDA,   | 12 A. Bernard O'Grady Hudson, III.  |
| CITTOT TANKET, FLORIDA,   | 13 Q. Where do you reside, sir.   |
| Defendant.  | 14 A. Franklin, Tennessee.  |
| ************  | Q. What do you do you do work?  |
| DEDOCTION OF. DEDNIADD HIJDSON M.D.   | 16 A. No.   |
| DEPOSITION OF: BERNARD HUDSON, M.D. TAKEN: PURSUANT TO NOTICE   | 17 Q. Are you retired?  |
| COUNSEL FOR DEFENDANT   | 18 A. Yes.  |
| DATE: July 30, 2019   | Q. What are you retired from? What did you do   |
| •   | 20 before you retired?  |
| TIME: 9:00 a.m 3:16 p.m.  |   |
| LOCATION: Burr & Forman, LLP  | A. I was a physician.   |
| 201 North Franklin Street<br>Tampa, Florida   | Q. What kind of physician?  |
|   | A. My specialty was psychiatry. My subspecialty   |
| REPORTED BY: ELSA M. HERNANDEZ, FPR Notary Public   | 24 was child and adolescent psychology.   |
| rotal rune  | Q. For how long did you practice psychiatry and   |
| Page 2  | Page  |
| APPEARANCES:  | 1 in particular child and adolescent psychiatry?  |
| DOCED I CANDANA ECOUND  | 2 A. From 1982 to midnight December 31st, 2018.   |
| ROGER K. GANNAM, ESQUIRE  |   |
|   |   |
| HORATIO G. MIHET, ESQUIRE<br>Liberty Counsel  | Q. Okay. I have your declaration, and it tells  |
| HORATIO G. MIHET, ESQUIRE<br>Liberty Counsel<br>P.O. Box 540774   | Q. Okay. I have your declaration, and it tells me all about your background, but just for the record,   |
| HORATIO G. MIHET, ESQUIRE<br>Liberty Counsel  | Q. Okay. I have your declaration, and it tells me all about your background, but just for the record, would you bring us up to date as to your educational  |
| HORATIO G. MIHET, ESQUIRE<br>Liberty Counsel<br>P.O. Box 540774<br>Orlando, Florida 32854   | Q. Okay. I have your declaration, and it tells me all about your background, but just for the record, would you bring us up to date as to your educational matriculation, starting with college.  |
| HORATIO G. MIHET, ESQUIRE Liberty Counsel P.O. Box 540774 Orlando, Florida 32854 rgannam@lc.org hmihet@lc.org   | Q. Okay. I have your declaration, and it tells me all about your background, but just for the record, would you bring us up to date as to your educational matriculation, starting with college. A. I attended the University of California, San  |
| HORATIO G. MIHET, ESQUIRE Liberty Counsel P.O. Box 540774 Orlando, Florida 32854 rgannam@lc.org hmihet@lc.org Appearing on behalf of the Plaintiffs   | Q. Okay. I have your declaration, and it tells me all about your background, but just for the record, would you bring us up to date as to your educational matriculation, starting with college. A. I attended the University of California, San Diego from 1975 to 1979. I was accepted into medical   |
| HORATIO G. MIHET, ESQUIRE Liberty Counsel P.O. Box 540774 Orlando, Florida 32854 rgannam@lc.org hmihet@lc.org Appearing on behalf of the Plaintiffs ROBERT V. WILLIAMS, ESQUIRE   | Q. Okay. I have your declaration, and it tells me all about your background, but just for the record, would you bring us up to date as to your educational matriculation, starting with college. A. I attended the University of California, San Diego from 1975 to 1979. I was accepted into medical school at Loyola University, Cardinal Stritch School of   |
| HORATIO G. MIHET, ESQUIRE Liberty Counsel P.O. Box 540774 Orlando, Florida 32854 rgannam@lc.org hmihet@lc.org Appearing on behalf of the Plaintiffs  ROBERT V. WILLIAMS, ESQUIRE DANA L. ROBBINS, ESQUIRE Burr & Forman, LLP  | Q. Okay. I have your declaration, and it tells me all about your background, but just for the record, would you bring us up to date as to your educational matriculation, starting with college. A. I attended the University of California, San Diego from 1975 to 1979. I was accepted into medical school at Loyola University, Cardinal Stritch School of Medicine in Chicago from July 1st, 1979, until  |
| HORATIO G. MIHET, ESQUIRE Liberty Counsel P.O. Box 540774 Orlando, Florida 32854 rgannam@lc.org hmihet@lc.org  Appearing on behalf of the Plaintiffs  ROBERT V. WILLIAMS, ESQUIRE DANA L. ROBBINS, ESQUIRE Burr & Forman, LLP Post Office Box 380   | Q. Okay. I have your declaration, and it tells me all about your background, but just for the record, would you bring us up to date as to your educational matriculation, starting with college. A. I attended the University of California, San Diego from 1975 to 1979. I was accepted into medical school at Loyola University, Cardinal Stritch School of Medicine in Chicago from July 1st, 1979, until June 30th, 1982. I then completed an internship and  |
| HORATIO G. MIHET, ESQUIRE Liberty Counsel P.O. Box 540774 Orlando, Florida 32854 rgannam@lc.org hmihet@lc.org Appearing on behalf of the Plaintiffs  ROBERT V. WILLIAMS, ESQUIRE DANA L. ROBBINS, ESQUIRE Burr & Forman, LLP  | Q. Okay. I have your declaration, and it tells me all about your background, but just for the record, would you bring us up to date as to your educational matriculation, starting with college. A. I attended the University of California, San Diego from 1975 to 1979. I was accepted into medical school at Loyola University, Cardinal Stritch School of Medicine in Chicago from July 1st, 1979, until June 30th, 1982. I then completed an internship and residency at the Medical College of Wisconsin in   |
| HORATIO G. MIHET, ESQUIRE Liberty Counsel P.O. Box 540774 Orlando, Florida 32854 rgannam@lc.org hmihet@lc.org Appearing on behalf of the Plaintiffs  ROBERT V. WILLIAMS, ESQUIRE DANA L. ROBBINS, ESQUIRE Burr & Forman, LLP Post Office Box 380 Tampa, Florida 33601 rwilliams@burr.com drobbins@burr.com  | Q. Okay. I have your declaration, and it tells me all about your background, but just for the record, would you bring us up to date as to your educational matriculation, starting with college. A. I attended the University of California, San Diego from 1975 to 1979. I was accepted into medical school at Loyola University, Cardinal Stritch School of Medicine in Chicago from July 1st, 1979, until June 30th, 1982. I then completed an internship and residency at the Medical College of Wisconsin in Milwaukee from 1982 until 1985. And then on July 1st  |
| HORATIO G. MIHET, ESQUIRE Liberty Counsel P.O. Box 540774 Orlando, Florida 32854 rgannam@lc.org hmihet@lc.org Appearing on behalf of the Plaintiffs  ROBERT V. WILLIAMS, ESQUIRE DANA L. ROBBINS, ESQUIRE Burr & Forman, LLP Post Office Box 380 Tampa, Florida 33601 rwilliams@burr.com  | Q. Okay. I have your declaration, and it tells me all about your background, but just for the record, would you bring us up to date as to your educational matriculation, starting with college. A. I attended the University of California, San Diego from 1975 to 1979. I was accepted into medical school at Loyola University, Cardinal Stritch School of Medicine in Chicago from July 1st, 1979, until June 30th, 1982. I then completed an internship and residency at the Medical College of Wisconsin in   |
| HORATIO G. MIHET, ESQUIRE Liberty Counsel P.O. Box 540774 Orlando, Florida 32854 rgannam@lc.org hmihet@lc.org Appearing on behalf of the Plaintiffs  ROBERT V. WILLIAMS, ESQUIRE DANA L. ROBBINS, ESQUIRE Burr & Forman, LLP Post Office Box 380 Tampa, Florida 33601 rwilliams@burr.com drobbins@burr.com Appearing on behalf of the Defendant  INDEX  | Q. Okay. I have your declaration, and it tells me all about your background, but just for the record, would you bring us up to date as to your educational matriculation, starting with college. A. I attended the University of California, San Diego from 1975 to 1979. I was accepted into medical school at Loyola University, Cardinal Stritch School of Medicine in Chicago from July 1st, 1979, until June 30th, 1982. I then completed an internship and residency at the Medical College of Wisconsin in Milwaukee from 1982 until 1985. And then on July 1s   |
| HORATIO G. MIHET, ESQUIRE Liberty Counsel P.O. Box 540774 Orlando, Florida 32854 rgannam@lc.org hmihet@lc.org  Appearing on behalf of the Plaintiffs  ROBERT V. WILLIAMS, ESQUIRE DANA L. ROBBINS, ESQUIRE Burr & Forman, LLP Post Office Box 380 Tampa, Florida 33601 rwilliams@burr.com drobbins@burr.com Appearing on behalf of the Defendant  IN DEX PAGE   | Q. Okay. I have your declaration, and it tells me all about your background, but just for the record, would you bring us up to date as to your educational matriculation, starting with college. A. I attended the University of California, San Diego from 1975 to 1979. I was accepted into medical school at Loyola University, Cardinal Stritch School of Medicine in Chicago from July 1st, 1979, until June 30th, 1982. I then completed an internship and residency at the Medical College of Wisconsin in Milwaukee from 1982 until 1985. And then on July 1s 1985, I attended the University of California, Davis,   |
| HORATIO G. MIHET, ESQUIRE Liberty Counsel P.O. Box 540774 Orlando, Florida 32854 rgannam@lc.org hmihet@lc.org Appearing on behalf of the Plaintiffs  ROBERT V. WILLIAMS, ESQUIRE DANA L. ROBBINS, ESQUIRE Burr & Forman, LLP Post Office Box 380 Tampa, Florida 33601 rwilliams@burr.com drobbins@burr.com Appearing on behalf of the Defendant  INDEX  | Q. Okay. I have your declaration, and it tells me all about your background, but just for the record, would you bring us up to date as to your educational matriculation, starting with college. A. I attended the University of California, San Diego from 1975 to 1979. I was accepted into medical school at Loyola University, Cardinal Stritch School of Medicine in Chicago from July 1st, 1979, until June 30th, 1982. I then completed an internship and residency at the Medical College of Wisconsin in Milwaukee from 1982 until 1985. And then on July 1s 1985, I attended the University of California, Davis, School of Medicine, a two-year fellowship, and I  |
| HORATIO G. MIHET, ESQUIRE Liberty Counsel P.O. Box 540774 Orlando, Florida 32854 rgannam@lc.org hmihet@lc.org  Appearing on behalf of the Plaintiffs  ROBERT V. WILLIAMS, ESQUIRE DANA L. ROBBINS, ESQUIRE Burr & Forman, LLP Post Office Box 380 Tampa, Florida 33601 rwilliams@burr.com drobbins@burr.com Appearing on behalf of the Defendant  INDEX PAGE DIRECT EXAMINATION BY MR. WILLIAMS 3 STIPULATION 151 CERTIFICATE OF OATH 152   | Q. Okay. I have your declaration, and it tells me all about your background, but just for the record, would you bring us up to date as to your educational matriculation, starting with college. A. I attended the University of California, San Diego from 1975 to 1979. I was accepted into medical school at Loyola University, Cardinal Stritch School of Medicine in Chicago from July 1st, 1979, until June 30th, 1982. I then completed an internship and residency at the Medical College of Wisconsin in Milwaukee from 1982 until 1985. And then on July 1s 1985, I attended the University of California, Davis, School of Medicine, a two-year fellowship, and I finished that June 30th, 1987.   |
| HORATIO G. MIHET, ESQUIRE Liberty Counsel P.O. Box 540774 Orlando, Florida 32854 rgannam@lc.org hmihet@lc.org  Appearing on behalf of the Plaintiffs  ROBERT V. WILLIAMS, ESQUIRE DANA L. ROBBINS, ESQUIRE Burr & Forman, LLP Post Office Box 380 Tampa, Florida 33601 rwilliams@burr.com drobbins@burr.com Appearing on behalf of the Defendant  INDEX PAGE  DIRECT EXAMINATION BY MR. WILLIAMS 3 STIPULATION 151 CERTIFICATE OF OATH 152 CERTIFICATE OF REPORTER 153  | Q. Okay. I have your declaration, and it tells me all about your background, but just for the record, would you bring us up to date as to your educational matriculation, starting with college.  A. I attended the University of California, San Diego from 1975 to 1979. I was accepted into medical school at Loyola University, Cardinal Stritch School of Medicine in Chicago from July 1st, 1979, until June 30th, 1982. I then completed an internship and residency at the Medical College of Wisconsin in Milwaukee from 1982 until 1985. And then on July 1st 1985, I attended the University of California, Davis, School of Medicine, a two-year fellowship, and I finished that June 30th, 1987.  Q. So do you have an MD degree?  A. Yes.   |
| HORATIO G. MIHET, ESQUIRE Liberty Counsel P.O. Box 540774 Orlando, Florida 32854 rgannam@lc.org hmihet@lc.org  Appearing on behalf of the Plaintiffs  ROBERT V. WILLIAMS, ESQUIRE DANA L. ROBBINS, ESQUIRE Burr & Forman, LLP Post Office Box 380 Tampa, Florida 33601 rwilliams@burr.com drobbins@burr.com Appearing on behalf of the Defendant  INDEX PAGE DIRECT EXAMINATION BY MR. WILLIAMS 3 STIPULATION 151 CERTIFICATE OF OATH 152   | Q. Okay. I have your declaration, and it tells me all about your background, but just for the record, would you bring us up to date as to your educational matriculation, starting with college.  A. I attended the University of California, San Diego from 1975 to 1979. I was accepted into medical school at Loyola University, Cardinal Stritch School of Medicine in Chicago from July 1st, 1979, until June 30th, 1982. I then completed an internship and residency at the Medical College of Wisconsin in Milwaukee from 1982 until 1985. And then on July 1st 1985, I attended the University of California, Davis, School of Medicine, a two-year fellowship, and I finished that June 30th, 1987.  Q. So do you have an MD degree?  A. Yes.  Q. Do you have any other, like a Ph.D. as well?  |
| HORATIO G. MIHET, ESQUIRE Liberty Counsel P.O. Box 540774 Orlando, Florida 32854 rgannam@lc.org hmihet@lc.org  Appearing on behalf of the Plaintiffs  ROBERT V. WILLIAMS, ESQUIRE DANA L. ROBBINS, ESQUIRE Burr & Forman, LLP Post Office Box 380 Tampa, Florida 33601 rvilliams@burr.com drobbins@burr.com Appearing on behalf of the Defendant  INDEX PAGE  DIRECT EXAMINATION BY MR. WILLIAMS STIPULATION 151 CERTIFICATE OF OATH 152 CERTIFICATE OF REPORTER 153 ERRATA SHEET 154                                       | Q. Okay. I have your declaration, and it tells me all about your background, but just for the record, would you bring us up to date as to your educational matriculation, starting with college.  A. I attended the University of California, San Diego from 1975 to 1979. I was accepted into medical school at Loyola University, Cardinal Stritch School of Medicine in Chicago from July 1st, 1979, until June 30th, 1982. I then completed an internship and residency at the Medical College of Wisconsin in Milwaukee from 1982 until 1985. And then on July 1st 1985, I attended the University of California, Davis, School of Medicine, a two-year fellowship, and I finished that June 30th, 1987.  Q. So do you have an MD degree?  A. Yes.  Q. Do you have any other, like a Ph.D. as well? A. No.   |
| HORATIO G. MIHET, ESQUIRE Liberty Counsel P.O. Box 540774 Orlando, Florida 32854 rgannam@lc.org hmihet@lc.org  Appearing on behalf of the Plaintiffs  ROBERT V. WILLIAMS, ESQUIRE DANA L. ROBBINS, ESQUIRE Burr & Forman, LLP Post Office Box 380 Tampa, Florida 33601 rwilliams@burr.com drobbins@burr.com Appearing on behalf of the Defendant  INDEX PAGE  DIRECT EXAMINATION BY MR. WILLIAMS 3 STIPULATION 151 CERTIFICATE OF OATH 152 CERTIFICATE OF REPORTER 153  | Q. Okay. I have your declaration, and it tells me all about your background, but just for the record, would you bring us up to date as to your educational matriculation, starting with college.  A. I attended the University of California, San Diego from 1975 to 1979. I was accepted into medical school at Loyola University, Cardinal Stritch School of Medicine in Chicago from July 1st, 1979, until June 30th, 1982. I then completed an internship and residency at the Medical College of Wisconsin in Milwaukee from 1982 until 1985. And then on July 1st 1985, I attended the University of California, Davis, School of Medicine, a two-year fellowship, and I finished that June 30th, 1987.  Q. So do you have an MD degree?  A. Yes. Q. Do you have any other, like a Ph.D. as well? A. No. Q. Are you licensed in the state of Tennessee to   |
| HORATIO G. MIHET, ESQUIRE Liberty Counsel P.O. Box 540774 Orlando, Florida 32854 rgannam@lc.org hmihet@lc.org  Appearing on behalf of the Plaintiffs  ROBERT V. WILLIAMS, ESQUIRE DANA L. ROBBINS, ESQUIRE Burr & Forman, LLP Post Office Box 380 Tampa, Florida 33601 rvilliams@burr.com drobbins@burr.com Appearing on behalf of the Defendant  INDEX PAGE  DIRECT EXAMINATION BY MR. WILLIAMS STIPULATION 151 CERTIFICATE OF OATH 152 CERTIFICATE OF REPORTER 153 ERRATA SHEET 154                                       | Q. Okay. I have your declaration, and it tells me all about your background, but just for the record, would you bring us up to date as to your educational matriculation, starting with college. A. I attended the University of California, San Diego from 1975 to 1979. I was accepted into medical school at Loyola University, Cardinal Stritch School of Medicine in Chicago from July 1st, 1979, until June 30th, 1982. I then completed an internship and residency at the Medical College of Wisconsin in Milwaukee from 1982 until 1985. And then on July 1s 1985, I attended the University of California, Davis, School of Medicine, a two-year fellowship, and I finished that June 30th, 1987. Q. So do you have an MD degree? A. Yes. Q. Do you have any other, like a Ph.D. as well? A. No. Q. Are you licensed in the state of Tennessee to practice psychiatry and medicine?           |
| HORATIO G. MIHET, ESQUIRE Liberty Counsel P.O. Box 540774 Orlando, Florida 32854 rgannam@lc.org hmihet@lc.org  Appearing on behalf of the Plaintiffs  ROBERT V. WILLIAMS, ESQUIRE DANA L. ROBBINS, ESQUIRE Burr & Forman, LLP Post Office Box 380 Tampa, Florida 33601 rvilliams@burr.com drobbins@burr.com Appearing on behalf of the Defendant  INDEX PAGE DIRECT EXAMINATION BY MR. WILLIAMS STIPULATION 151 CERTIFICATE OF OATH 152 CERTIFICATE OF REPORTER 153 ERRATA SHEET 154  EXHIBITS  FOR IDENTIFICATION PAGE NO. | Q. Okay. I have your declaration, and it tells me all about your background, but just for the record, would you bring us up to date as to your educational matriculation, starting with college.  A. I attended the University of California, San Diego from 1975 to 1979. I was accepted into medical school at Loyola University, Cardinal Stritch School of Medicine in Chicago from July 1st, 1979, until June 30th, 1982. I then completed an internship and residency at the Medical College of Wisconsin in Milwaukee from 1982 until 1985. And then on July 1st 1985, I attended the University of California, Davis, School of Medicine, a two-year fellowship, and I finished that June 30th, 1987. Q. So do you have an MD degree? A. Yes. Q. Do you have any other, like a Ph.D. as well? A. No. Q. Are you licensed in the state of Tennessee to practice psychiatry and medicine? A. Yes. |
| HORATIO G. MIHET, ESQUIRE Liberty Counsel P.O. Box 540774 Orlando, Florida 32854 rgannam@lc.org hmihet@lc.org  Appearing on behalf of the Plaintiffs  ROBERT V. WILLIAMS, ESQUIRE DANA L. ROBBINS, ESQUIRE Burr & Forman, LLP Post Office Box 380 Tampa, Florida 33601 rvilliams@burr.com drobbins@burr.com Appearing on behalf of the Defendant  INDEX PAGE DIRECT EXAMINATION BY MR. WILLIAMS STIPULATION 151 CERTIFICATE OF OATH 152 CERTIFICATE OF REPORTER 153 ERRATA SHEET 154  EXHIBITS  FOR IDENTIFICATION PAGE NO. | Q. Okay. I have your declaration, and it tells me all about your background, but just for the record, would you bring us up to date as to your educational matriculation, starting with college. A. I attended the University of California, San Diego from 1975 to 1979. I was accepted into medical school at Loyola University, Cardinal Stritch School of Medicine in Chicago from July 1st, 1979, until June 30th, 1982. I then completed an internship and residency at the Medical College of Wisconsin in Milwaukee from 1982 until 1985. And then on July 1s 1985, I attended the University of California, Davis, School of Medicine, a two-year fellowship, and I finished that June 30th, 1987. Q. So do you have an MD degree? A. Yes. Q. Do you have any other, like a Ph.D. as well? A. No. Q. Are you licensed in the state of Tennessee to practice psychiatry and medicine?           |

1 (Pages 1 to 4)

ANTHEM REPORTING, LLC

www.anthemreporting.com | 888.909.2720 | anthem@anthemreporting.com

|    | Dama F  |    | Da 7  |
|----|---|----|---|
|    | Page 5  |    | Page 7  |
| 1  | Q. Where else are you licensed?                         | 1  | investigate Los Angeles County Juvenile Hall. So        |
| 2  | A. I retired officially from California, and that       | 2  | Q. They being the Department of Justice.                |
| 3  | license expired under the retirement March 31st, 2019.  | 3  | A. Department of Justice. And so I went out             |
| 4  | Q. So currently you are licensed to practice only       | 4  | there to work and to see what they did, and then I was  |
| 5  | in Tennessee, an active license?                        | 5  | designated the instructor/teacher for probation, mental |
| 6  | A. Correct.   | 6  | health services and health services.                    |
| 7  | Q. I note from our discussion before this               | 7  | Q. By DOJ?  |
| 8  | deposition started that you returned to Tennessee a     | 8  | A. By DOJ and by LA County.                             |
| 9  | couple of years ago, approximately; correct?            | 9  | Q. And that is how you hooked up with Dr. Soghor        |
| 10 | A. Yes.   | 10 | eventually?   |
| 11 | Q. And where did you return from?                       | 11 | A. Yes.   |
| 12 | A. We lived in Tarzana, California.                     | 12 | Q. How long did you work for the Department of          |
| 13 | Q. How long did you live in California?                 | 13 | Justice, sir?   |
| 14 | A. November of 2000 until November of 2017.             | 14 | A. It was while I was in Tennessee, and I believe       |
| 15 | Q. And did you practice medicine in Tarzana?            | 15 | it was from 1997 until 2000.                            |
| 16 | A. I practiced medicine in Los Angeles.                 | 16 | Q. And I noticed from your declaration that you         |
| 17 | Q. You lived in Tarzana but practiced in                | 17 | were an adjunct professor at Vanderbilt; is that        |
| 18 | A. In Los Angeles and other cities around in Los        | 18 | correct?  |
| 19 | Angeles County and one place outside of Los Angeles     | 19 | A. No. I was an assistant professor.                    |
| 20 | County, in Ventura County.                              | 20 | Q. Assistant. Okay. And when was that, sir?             |
| 21 | Q. Did you have a private practice?                     | 21 | A. August of 1995 until August of 2000.                 |
| 22 | A. Not when I went to Los Angeles.                      | 22 | Q. Was that a full-time position?                       |
| 23 | Q. How did you practice medicine then? What was         | 23 | A. Yes.   |
| 24 | your medium?  | 24 | Q. And that was before you went with DOJ?               |
| 25 | A. I went to Los Angeles to work with Dr. Doris         | 25 | A. It was while I was With the Department of            |
|    |   |    |   |
|    | Page 6  |    | Page 8  |
| 1  | Soghor, who was the supervisor of the juvenile justice  | 1  | Justice.  |
| 2  | program, and I worked with her from November of 2000    | 2  | (A discussion was held off the record.)                 |
| 3  | until August of 2011 and which point she retired,       | 3  | BY MR. WILLIAMS:  |
| 4  | and then Christopher Thompson, a medical doctor, a      | 4  | Q. All right. So you were with DOJ while you            |
| 5  | psychiatrist, took over for her, and I worked under him | 5  | were also an assistant professor at Vanderbilt?         |
| 6  | from August of 2011 until I retired November 2018.      | 6  | A. Yes.   |
| 7  | Q. How do you spell Dr. Soghor's last name?             | 7  | Q. And in your tenure, during your tenure as an         |
| 8  | A. S-O-G-H-O-R.   | 8  | assistant professor of medicine at Vanderbilt, did you  |
| 9  | Q. And was there a specific reason why you wanted       | 9  | teach psychiatry?                                       |
| 10 | to work with Dr. Soghor?                                | 10 | A. Yes, I taught psychiatry and child and               |
| 11 | A. Yes. When I had the reason I did my                  | 11 | adolescent psychiatry.                                  |
| 12 | fellowship in at UC Davis is that an individual         | 12 | Q. Did you work with residents?                         |
| 13 | named Robert Dorn was a psychiatrist there and a child  | 13 | A. Yes.   |
| 14 | adolescent psychiatrist. He had worked with Anna Freud  | 14 | Q. Did you actually teach classes to the medical        |
| 15 | and Melanie Klein at the London Clinic, and he had been | 15 | students prior to residency?                            |
| 16 | psychoanalyzed by Melanie Klein, and I wanted to work   | 16 | A. Yes.   |
| 17 | with him and know him and get consultation from him.    | 17 | Q. You were out in California for a number of           |
| 18 | He had left Los Angeles. He had worked with             | 18 | years working with Dr. Soghor and Dr. Thompson. Was     |
| 19 | Dr. Soghor's husband, who is a psychoanalytic           | 19 | there a specific area that you focused on during that   |
| 20 | physician, and so one thing led to another, and I       | 20 | part of your professional career?                       |
| 21 | called her in August of 2000. We had a great            | 21 | A. There were three three items. My primary             |
| 22 | conversation, and I had finished my work with the       | 22 | job, which was my focus, was the psychiatric treatment  |
| 23 | Department of Justice Civil Rights Division. We had     | 23 | of juveniles in confinement. LA County has the largest  |
| 24 | been investigating Georgia and Louisiana juvenile       | 24 | juvenile justice program in the country. They have      |
| 25 | facilities, and they had said that they were about to   | 25 | three juvenile halls that can hold up to 600 to 700     |
|    |   |    |   |
|    |   |    |   |
|    |   |    | 2 (Pages 5 to 8)  |

2 (Pages 5 to 8)

Page 9 Page 11 1 youth. They have 14 to 15 camps that can hold up to 1 have her CV, but I know that she's done a lot of 2 2 2,000 or 3,000 youth. So that was my primary job. And different things. 3 3 Q. Okay. Tell me about your initial conversation within that job, I was teaching courses that were four 4 4 hours and eight hours, to probation staff, to health with Vernadette Broyles then. 5 5 services staff, and to mental health services staff. A. By e-mail or phone? 6 Q. Phone. My second position was I was working in the 6 7 7 A. Okay. community and I was working at a residential facility 8 Q. Verbal communication. 8 and a place downtown in LA. 9 A. Say it again. 9 And in the third position, I occasionally flew 10 Q. Verbal communication. 10 back to Tennessee to take on forensic cases, primarily 11 A. Verbal, okay. We talked by phone the first out of Nashville and Knoxville. I think I did three or 11 12 time. I was in Southern California, and we talked 12 four of those cases. They were criminal cases, and I 13 about her interest in talking with me because she was 13 had picked up those cases while I was at Vanderbilt 14 involved in cases where children and adolescents were 14 School of Medicine, and then I continued them while I 15 telling people in the public school system that they 15 was in Los Angeles for a short period of time. 16 were the opposite sex. And she got involved in it Q. All right. Under roman numeral II of your 16 17 because the parents were not doing anything that the 17 primary declaration -- when I say primary, I'm not 18 school wanted them to do, and they were taking the 18 talking about the rebuttal declaration. 19 children away from the parents, and then they were --19 In paragraph 10, which is under roman numeral 20 Q. "They" being? 20 II, Summary of Opinions, you state in your declaration, 21 A. Child Protective Services. 21 "My opinions regarding the lack of scientific 22 Q. The governmental agency in Georgia, I take it? justification for Ordinance 2017-47," which is the 22 23 A. Yes. Of which she had worked at since I think 23 ordinance which is the subject matter of this lawsuit, 24 the late '90s for like ten years maybe. "may be summarized as follows." And then you go down 24 25 Q. She being Vernadette Broyles? 25 seven separate paragraphs to finish that concept. Page 10 Page 12 1 Now, when were you retained to be an expert 1 A. Vernadette Broyles, yes. 2 witness in this case, Doctor? 2 And so she was wanting to know if I had any 3 A. March of this year. 3 experience with children or adolescents that claimed to 4 4 Q. March of 2019? be the opposite sex. 5 5 A. Yes. Q. Define what you mean "claimed to the opposite 6 Q. And who retained you, or who contacted you? 6 sex." I mean, I think I know, but I want you to 7 7 A. Vernadette Broyles. articulate on the record. 8 8 Q. Who is Ms. Broyles? A. The child or the adolescent at some point 9 9 A. She's Vernadette Broyles. during therapy or some point during evaluation would 10 Q. I know she is, but what is her connection? 10 say that "I'm a female" or "I'm a male" when they were 11 clearly not. 11 A. She's an attorney in Georgia. 12 12 Q. Do you know why she contacted you? Q. In other words, the adolescent would say --13 13 A. I was sending e-mails to a friend, Jim Hashem, would be biologically a male but say "I'm really a 14 14 female"? and he was sharing them with Vernadette Broyles because 15 15 Jim Hashem's wife is Vernadette Broyles' sister. A. Right. 16 Q. Okay. And what does Vernadette Broyles do for 16 Q. Something like that? 17 a living? What's her --17 A. Yes. 18 A. She's an accomplished attorney. 18 Q. Okay. Please go ahead. 19 19 Q. Where? A. And so I have -- over the years, I have seen 2.0 A. In Georgia. 20 those kinds of individuals in a variety of settings. 21 Q. What kind of accomplishments does she have? 21 And so she was asking my experience about that and how 22 22 A. I believe she went to Yale undergrad, Harvard long and what basically my CV was and whether or not I 23 23 Law School. She was -- she worked for Child Protective was this and that. And so that was our conversation. 24 24 The initial conversation took place either in Services. She worked in the Georgia state adoption 25 25 systems. And she has done a lot of stuff. I don't very late February of 2019 or early March of 2019, and

3 (Pages 9 to 12)

ANTHEM REPORTING, LLC

www.anthemreporting.com

888.909.2720

anthem@anthemreporting.com

Page 13 Page 15 1 then she said, "My husband is a Tennessee Volunteer 1 they're female, they believe they're a male. 2 2 fanatic, and we're coming up to the Nashville area to And they're verbal about it. Some of their 3 3 see them play basketball in the tournament." So we met behaviors indicate it. The parents are concerned. 4 4 Siblings are concerned. Peers are concerned, and they 5 Q. You and Vernadette? 5 tend to vocalize it in a variety of settings: At home, 6 A. Vernadette Broyles and her --6 at school, in the community, and especially on social 7 O. Husband? 7 media platforms. 8 A. No, her brother-in-law, Jim Hashem, and my 8 So the diagnosis is offered when you see these 9 wife. 9 symptoms and sometimes signs for probably a minimum of 10 Q. Who you knew? 10 six months. 11 A. So we met for lunch, and then we drove back to 11 Q. And when you say "distressed," would you our house, and then we spoke that afternoon for about 12 12 elaborate on what you mean by that term? 13 three to four hours. 13 A. They are upset. They have episodes of 14 Q. About what? 14 depression. They have episodes of high anxiety. They 15 A. About me coming alongside to work with her to 15 may be using substances. They may be badgering their 16 provide her psychiatric expertise around the issue of 16 parents or peers or friends. They're extremely 17 psychiatric illness, treatment, and my experience with 17 disturbed by the sense that they're in the wrong body. 18 individuals who claim to be the opposite sex. Q. And tell me if you would -- I'm going to 18 19 Q. Is there a term you use for an adolescent who 19 circle back. You've had a lot of experience with 20 is male but claims to be female? Is there a term that 20 adolescents in the Los Angeles area, as you described 21 we can agree on? 21 earlier. Was that your first introduction to I'll just 22 MR. GANNAN: Objection. Vague. 22 use the phrase "in the trenches experience with gender 23 A. The term that's colloquially used is 23 dysphoria with adolescents"? 24 "transgender." That's the term that I hear tossed 24 A. No. 25 around and I see in the media. If I work with somebody 25 Q. When was your first introduction to that? Page 14 Page 16 1 long enough and I'm able to establish a diagnosis, the 1 A. I was medical director of a juvenile sex 2 offenders program in Nashville, Tennessee, while I was 2 diagnosis, if they're really distressed by the fact 3 at Vanderbilt School of Medicine, and we averaged about 3 that they feel that they are the opposite sex, then the 4 4 diagnosis of gender dysphoria is proffered. 90 to 100 children and adolescents who had, for 5 5 Q. That's the reason I asked the question because whatever reason, been adjudicated and required 6 6 residential treatment, because they had been involved I'm familiar with the term "transgender." It's used by 7 7 a lot people. I'm more interested in a more medically in sexual activity with someone either older, same age, 8 8 oriented term, and that term would be? Say it again, or younger. 9 9 please, for the record. And there were individuals that came in 10 10 stating that they were in the wrong body, that they A. Gender dysphoria, which is a psychiatric term, 11 11 not a medical term. were the opposite sex, that they were highly distressed 12 12 Q. Well, psychiatry is a branch of medicine, is about that, and that's my first encounter with it. 13 Q. What time period would that be? 13 it not? 14 A. I was at Vanderbilt from August of '95 until 14 A. I'm trying to be specific for you. 15 15 August of 2000, and I believe I was at Hermitage Hall Q. Sure. I appreciate that. I'll go with what 16 you said. It's a psychiatric term that is recognized 16 from '97 to 2000. 17 Q. So over 20 years ago when you first had actual 17 within the psychiatric profession. Am I correct? 18 18 practical experience with gender dysphoria. Is that a A. Yes. 19 19 Q. And so define for the record "gender good generalization? 20 dysphoria," just so the record is very clear as to what 20 A. No. I was also medical director of a facility 21 21 called Pine Point in Jackson, Tennessee, and we had, I definition you are ascribing to that two word couplet. 22 think, two or three individuals. Pine Point had a male 22 A. This is an individual who, for a minimum time, 23 23 usually six months, is extremely distressed over the side and a female side, and the male side was for 24 juvenile sex offenders, but the female side was not. 24 fact that they believe that they are the opposite sex. 25 25 So if they're a male, they believe they're female. If It was just for adolescents who could not stay in the

4 (Pages 13 to 16)

Page 17 Page 19 1 community or stay at home. But we had one or two girls 1 A. I had no particular interest in any particular 2 that were claiming to be boys, and then we had one or 2 diagnosis. I was interested in psychiatry, and I was 3 two boys that were claiming to be girls. 3 interested in child and adolescent psychiatry, and 4 Q. What time period are we talking about there? 4 positions were offered, and I took the positions. And 5 A. I believe it was from 1993 to 1995. 5 in some of the positions, I encountered individuals Q. All right. So was '93, that period of time, 6 that were claiming to be the opposite sex. 6 7 7 the first time you had actual, I'll call it in the BY MR. WILLIAMS: 8 trenches experience with adolescents who are --8 Q. Did that engender in your mind a need to learn 9 9 A. That was the first time as a physician. more about that from a professional point of view? 10 O. Yes. 10 A. Every patient that I encountered in my career engendered an interest in knowing more about what they 11 MR. GANNAN: Make sure you let him finish his 11 12 question before you answer. 12 were suffering from. 13 A. Sorry. 13 Q. Okay. Did you take any special coursework or BY MR. WILLIAMS: 14 seminars or a more targeted formal or even informal 14 15 Q. Well, did you have experience before you 15 education to learn more about what we're talking about became a physician -here? 16 16 A. Well --17 17 A. Yes. Q. What did you do? 18 Q. -- or not as a physician, I should say. 18 A. It's unusual. I worked in Detroit at 19 19 A. I used the -- when I was at Vanderbilt, I used Chryslers on the line for a year. 20 the Vanderbilt medical library. I also attended 20 21 Q. Before college, during college, after college? 21 conferences in San Diego and Vancouver about A. Before college. A friend of mine and I were individuals, children, adolescents that had been 22 22 23 building a 32-foot catamaran in Grand Haven, Michigan, 23 involved in sexual activity. And during some of those 24 but we discovered that we didn't have any money, so we 24 conferences, grand rounds, research in the medical 25 worked at Chryslers, and we got paid a lot of money, 25 school, I would come across individuals who claimed to Page 20 Page 18 1 and there were people there that were -- that looked --1 be the opposite sex and I would read about them or I 2 that acted like men but were dressed like women. And I 2 would listen to the presentation. 3 remember several times talking to my peer group and 3 Q. Just for my edification, obviously, you've had 4 4 asking, "What's up with those people?" And they said decades of experience in this area. Is there a typical 5 they -- they had a specific word for them, but they 5 age where this gender dysphoria might manifest itself 6 were -- they were men claiming to be women, and so they 6 in adolescents? 7 wore skirts. They wore bras. They had their hair all 7 A. When you use the word "adolescents," I'm not 8 done. They had makeup on, and they worked at 8 sure what you mean by "adolescents." 9 Chryslers. 9 Q. Well, let me refine it. Thank you. Because 10 10 So that's the first time in my life that I'm different people define that term differently. 11 aware of that I encountered that kind of issue. 11 Adolescents for me are typically 12, 13, up 12 Q. What was the term they used? 12 until probably late teens, 16, 17, but that may not be 13 A. I don't remember the term. 13 a technical term that is correct. I'm just telling you 14 Q. Was it transvestite? 14 what I use it for. 15 A. No. It was a pejorative term, and I don't 15 A. The medical definition of "adolescence" is 16 remember what it was. 16 when puberty starts, that is the beginning of 17 Q. All right. Having had that experience at 17 adolescence. 18 Chrysler, did that pique an interest in that part of 18 Q. And that can be different for different 19 psychiatry when you eventually went to medical school 19 children; right? 20 and started focusing on psychiatry? 20 A. In the African American population, it's 21 21 A. No. happening at eight and nine years old. 22 Q. When did your interest in what I'll call 22 Q. Is there a typical age that you can point to 23 gender dysphoria actually start? 23 that you would be looking for? 24 MR. GANNAN: Objection. Vague. Assumes facts A. The typical standard age for girls is between 24 25 not in evidence. 25 10 and 12 and for boys it's 11 and 13.

5 (Pages 17 to 20)

ANTHEM REPORTING, LLC

www.anthemreporting.com

888.909.2720

anthem@anthemreporting.com

Page 21 Page 23 1 Q. So if you use those as benchmark, that would 1 address the other states, but I know that in California 2 2 be the chronological beginning of adolescence, would 12-year-olds can consent to certain procedures and that be correct? 3 3 16-year-olds can consent to psychiatric treatment and 4 4 A. With puberty. 18-year-olds can consent to as an adult. 5 5 Q. Yes. And when does adolescence end typically? BY MR. WILLIAMS: A. Medically adolescence doesn't really end until 6 Q. And in California, is that a matter of state 6 7 the very early 20s. We know that the brain matures 7 law, statute? 8 from the brain stem forward to the frontal lobe, and so 8 MR. GANNAN: Objection. Calls for legal 9 technically, medically, adolescence ends in the very 9 conclusion. 10 10 early 20s. A. I believe it's state law because I was in two 11 Q. So it literally could be a ten-year span? 11 different counties and it was the same age, but that's A. Yes. 12 12 LA County and Ventura County. 13 Q. And so when you use the term "adolescence" in 13 BY MR. WILLIAMS: 14 this deposition, are you talking about the time periods 14 Q. Let me be clear. Is it your belief that those 15 that you've identified for girls and boys through their 15 differing consent ages that you've described are 16 early 20s? 16 governed by a state statute statewide? A. Yes. 17 17 A. I believe they are. 18 18 Q. Of course, there's a difference between Q. All right. What's the -- have you ever had 19 19 adolescence from a medical psychiatric point of view experience with a human being who was not an 20 and minors and adults from a legal point of view. Are 20 adolescent, using your definition, who experienced 21 21 gender dysphoria? you aware of that? 22 MR. GANNAN: Objection. Vague. 22 A. Yes. 23 A. Yes. 23 Q. What is the youngest you've dealt with? 24 BY MR. WILLIAMS: 24 A. Chronological age? 25 Q. I can't speak for Tennessee, but in Florida, 25 Q. Yes. Page 22 Page 24 1 1 A. Middle school. if you are over the age of 18, you are no longer a 2 Q. Middle school? 2 minor, you are an adult. I suspect that's probably 3 true around the country. 3 A. I think she was in the 6th grade. 4 What's been your experience on that? 4 Q. I guess that's state -- middle school in 5 A. Where? 5 Florida is different than, I guess, it is elsewhere? 6 A. In California middle school is 6th, 7th, and 6 Q. Wherever you've practiced. 7 A. Okay. In California, the legal age can depend 7 8th grade. And in Tennessee middle school is 6th, 7th, 8 8 on what the patient is seeking. So the standard legal and 8th grade, so middle school. 9 age for treatment of a 16-year-old, they can give 9 Q. Same in Florida, by the way. All right. So 10 10 6th grade is the youngest that you can recall? consent for psychiatric treatment. A 12-year-old can 11 go into a clinic and have an abortion without parental 11 12 consent or parental knowledge. So it depends on the 12 Q. And that's generally about 12 years old. 13 specific medical need that determines the age. 13 Would you agree? 14 Q. In California? 14 A. No. 15 A. In California. 15 Q. What age is it, in your experience? 16 Q. How about Tennessee? 16 A. I've seen 11-year-olds in the 6th grade. 17 Q. All right. So whether it's 11 or 12, 6th 17 A. Tennessee is 18, and a 16-year-old can consent 18 grade is the earliest grade that you can recall having 18 to psychiatric treatment. 19 dealt with an adolescent who was experiencing gender 19 Q. Without parental consent? 20 20 dysphoria. Is that an accurate statement? A. If it's an adolescent, yes. That would be the 21 21 Q. Okay. So I would assume, then, it's state 22 22 specific. Is that your basic belief? youngest that I've seen as an adolescent. MR. GANNAN: Objection. Calls for legal 23 23 Q. Have you seen younger human beings than adolescents that experience gender dysphoria? 24 conclusion. Speculation. 24 25 A. I have only been in two states. I can't 25 A. Yes.

6 (Pages 21 to 24)

Page 25

- Q. And what is the youngest person you've seen, period, that experienced gender dysphoria?
  - A. Five.
  - Q. Really?
- 5 A. Yes.

- Q. As much out of curiosity as anything, how did you come to see a five-year-old for gender dysphoria?
  - A. I love this story.
  - Q. I'm all ears.
- A. I only see two. She lost all of her hair. She was a triplet, three girls, identical girls with booming hair. And she lost it all over the course of two or three weeks. And so the parents went to their primary care doctor. They went through all the procedures, and they couldn't discover a cause. I actually sent her to Stanford because I thought maybe, maybe she had this illness or that illness or they could do whatever, because her sisters were booming hair.

And so they brought her to me to work with her so that she could come to understand, accept, explore the fact that she was bald, eyebrows, eyelashes, gone. Alopecia universalis. And she was a wonderful little girl, and we would do play therapy, and I introduced --there wasn't a Mrs. Potato Head back in the '80s. So I

that she was a girl and that she was bald and she wore a wig.

Page 27

Q. Was there any nexus between the alopecia --

A. Universalis.

Q. -- universalis and the gender dysphoria from a biological point of view, to your knowledge?

A. No. All her lab works, all her x-rays, all the consults at Stanford, at UC Davis, she was physically fine. They could not find the etiology of her alopecia universalis.

Q. And did she -- did you follow this child for very long?

A. Yeah, for about four years.

In fact, I ended up seeing her mother, her father, and her sibling, because it was -- well, just one sibling -- they were triplets, but I saw the girl that lost her hair and then one of the siblings. It was really devastating to the family. I mean, just her sisters had just booming hair. I mean, it was like -- and she was completely bald. And so the family had -- they were in mourning. It was really sad.

Q. You followed her from what, five to nine, five years old to nine years old?

A. Yeah, from '86 -- '86, most of '86, '87, '88, '89.

Page 26

introduced Mr. Potato Head, and she said one time, because I was working to help her wear a wig. And she looked at me, and she said, "Mr. Potato Head -- you're doing to me what I'm doing to Mr. Potato. You are wanting me to wear a wig like I'm putting eyes on Mr. Potato Head." It was just such a brilliant observation that she made.

And she finally did wear a wig, but she went through this period of about a year and a half where she claimed to be a boy because she had lost all her hair, and so she was greatly distressed. It bothered her for a long period of time, and she talked about it, and she was talking about it in school. But back then they didn't report it, and they didn't do anything about it.

And she finally started wearing the wig, and she actually started to play around with the wig. She would be at a bus stop with her parents and other people would be there, and she'd suddenly go, "Oh, my God, I've lost my hair," and she would hide the wig, and then everybody would see she was bald. So she actually started playing games with it and had fun with it.

So it lasted probably about three years, and then it slowly went away, and she accepted the fact

Page 28

Q. And was she suffering or experiencing gender dysphoria when she was nine years old?

A. No. It peaked -- it peaked for about a year and a half, and then it slowly went away over the course of therapy, which was not specific for that. The therapy I was doing was to help her accommodate to the fact that she had lost her hair and her sisters had booming hair. And it wasn't called gender dysphoria at that time.

Q. What was it called?

A. I believe it was gender identity disorder. I think it was DSM-III. I don't think it was DSM-III-R. I'd have to check. But it was an issue, and we would talk about it, and I would point out to her that you're an identical twin. Your sisters are female, and she would argue with me in her little way that she would argue. And sometimes she would get angry, and she'd say, "You don't know what you're talking about. She'd throw the wig at the corner, and she'd walk out of the office." I love this little girl.

Q. I can see why. I can see why.

A. Her parents grew up together, and they married. And then this catastrophic event happened, so I worked with them a long time, individually and as a family, and they were okay, and then they were gone.

7 (Pages 25 to 28)

ANTHEM REPORTING, LLC

888.909.2720

anthem@anthemreporting.com

Page 29 Page 31 1 Q. And you don't know what -- how she's 1 And if the parents said no, they weren't going to do 2 2 matriculated into adulthood, I take it? it, then CPS would take the child and put them in 3 3 A. No. I ended up leaving Sacramento, foster care in emergency placement. 4 California, and there was no follow-up, but the therapy 4 So she was getting calls from parents saying 5 had been completed. 5 that Child Protective Services had taken their son or 6 MR. WILLIAMS: Let's take a break. 6 daughter, and in some instances the parents were not 7 7 (A brief recess was taken.) allowed to see their son or daughter, not allowed to 8 BY MR. WILLIAMS: 8 give consent, not allowed to be a parent, and so she 9 9 Q. We have to go back about 20 minutes or more had gotten -- because I think I had said that she had 10 because I think I asked you a question earlier about 10 worked for Child Protective Services in Georgia for a 11 how you got involved in this case, and you talked to me 11 lengthy period of time. So she was very familiar with 12 about the lawyer in Georgia that you met with with her 12 that operation and how people did things. So she was 13 husband or friends --13 increasingly concerned that this was happening and 14 A. We had lunch, but then we met at our home. 14 was --15 Q. Right. So follow through to this case. Did 15 Q. "She" being? that meeting have anything to do with this case that 16 A. Vernadette Broyles. 16 we're here today on? 17 17 O. Yes. A. She made several proposals, and she was in the 18 18 A. Vernadette Broyles' husband is an attorney, beginning of starting this. and apparently they decided that she would branch off 19 19 20 Q. Starting what? 20 into this kind of work exclusively, and so that's 21 A. Starting this process of defending, I think, 21 apparently what she's doing. parents who have -- are in danger of losing their 22 22 Q. From the conversations that you had with 23 children because the children are claiming the opposite 23 Ms. Broyles, did you garner an understanding as to what 24 sex and the school is demanding that something happen, 24 the, quote-unquote, treatment would be that the parents 25 and Child Protective Services is removing the children. 25 were supposed to be providing to the child? Page 32 Page 30 1 So she's in the process of taking a -- not a detour, 1 A. What Vernadette Broyles said to me was that 2 2 they were giving the children hormones and they were but another branch into law and so --3 3 Q. Well, amplify what you just said, because it's doing surgery. 4 4 Q. Who is they? a little perplexing to me, to be honest with you. 5 5 Parents have a child, and the child is -- let's just A. Have to be physicians. She didn't state what 6 say she's an adolescent, as you defined it, in middle 6 physicians or what medical clinic. 7 7 school. The middle school child is experiencing gender Q. If a parent had a child that was going through 8 8 gender dysphoria and Child Protective Services said, dysphoria, and it's manifested to others outside of the 9 family, and the school system, I guess, is demanding 9 "Are you providing treatment for your child?" that's 10 that the parents do something unless they're going to 10 the kind of treatment that they expected the child to 11 take the kid away? Is that what you're saying? 11 receive, surgery and hormones? 12 MR. GANNAN: Objection. Vague. Assumes facts 12 A. That's what Vernadette Broyles presented to 13 13 not in evidence. 14 A. My understanding is that when -- what she Q. If the parents were not providing that form of 14 15 15 treatment, then the parents were? presented -- what's happening was that the adolescent 16 would say something in the public school setting, and 16 A. Negligent. 17 the public school setting would let the parents know, 17 Q. Well, they were -- whether negligent or not, 18 and then the public school setting would follow up and 18 they were exposed to having their child taken away from 19 19 them by Child Protective Services and put into some want to know if she's getting treated for this. And if 20 the parents said no, the school would contact Child 20 sort of home; right? 21 Protective Services. 21 A. Yes. 22 22 Q. And if that happened, the child being taken CPS, Child Protective Services would then 23 contact the family and want to know if their daughter 23 away, would the child then get treatment that the Child 24 24 Protective Services would mandate or something like or son is getting treatment, and if the family said no, 25 25 CPS would come out for a home visit, do an evaluation. that?

8 (Pages 29 to 32)

Page 33 Page 35 1 A. Yes. 1 physician, my specialty is psychiatry, my subspecialty 2 2 is child and adolescent psychiatry and that I have Q. Okay. And this is in Georgia? 3 A. I believe that the cases she was talking about 3 worked in this discipline for about 40 years and that I at the time in March of this year were in Georgia, but 4 4 have a background that is involved in Tennessee, it's 5 I don't know for sure. 5 involved in California, it's been academic, it's been Q. Okay. In any event, Ms. Broyles apparently 6 6 in the community, and it's been with juveniles in 7 determined that she would focus on this area of the 7 confinement and that I had worked with the Department 8 law, and that was part of the discussion that you had 8 of Justice and that I had been medical director of two 9 with her. So carry before me forward, Doctor, to how 9 juvenile sex offender programs. And so that discussion 10 we get you into this case as an expert witness. What's 10 was a look at whether or not I had the expertise 11 the chronology and the connection? required to help them. 11 A. What we agreed on is that --12 Q. And did that expertise required to help them 12 13 Q. "We" being? include an expertise in the diagnosis of gender 13 14 A. Vernadette Broyles and myself, agreed on that 14 dysphoria? 15 I would send her articles, literature, newspaper things 15 A. Yes. 16 about this issue. And so I sent her these articles, 16 Q. And did you discuss gender dysphoria in your 17 and at some point I believe -- I believe it was April 17 talk with Mr. Gannam back in April of this year? 18 we had --18 A. I don't think we specifically talked about 19 Q. Of 2019? 19 that. Although, I -- I believe it came up. I don't A. Of 2019. There was a phone call involving 20 20 generally talk about criteria for diagnosis. Most 21 myself, Vernadette Broyles, and a person named Roger 21 people are looking to see whether or not -- I believe 22 Roger was looking to see whether or not he could avail 22 23 Q. And is that the same Roger Gannam that is 23 himself of my expertise, and he was trying to assess 24 seated to your right? 24 whether or not that I had that. 25 A. Yes. 25 But I do believe that we did talk about gender Page 34 Page 36 1 Q. Did you know Mr. Gannam before you got the 1 dysphoria, but I think the conversation at that time or phone call? 2 2 a later conversation had to do with the ordinance --A. No. 3 not ordinance, that's -- that blows up, right. The law 3 4 4 Q. Tell me about the phone call, please. in Tampa. 5 5 A. The phone call was a discussion about -- a MR. GANNAN: It is called an ordinance. 6 discovery discussion, what my expertise was, what kind 6 BY MR. WILLIAMS: 7 7 of doctor, what kind of practice, that kind of stuff. Q. Well, you hit the nail on the head. It is an 8 8 ordinance. And it was passed by the City Council here It was a handshake over the phone. And then it was 9 agreed on that there was a -- there was a specific case 9 in Tampa over two years ago. And it is the law in 10 that was in Florida and that materials would be sent 10 Tampa, at least within the city limits. A. Okay. 11 and discussions would ensue, and I became -- I don't 11 12 know that I can say expert witness, because I think the 12 O. So I take it from that conversation with judge has to decide that, but I became a person who is 13 Mr. Gannam he became -- he's not the witness, but is it 13 your perception that he became comfortable with your 14 in medicine and specializes in psychiatry and 14 15 15 area of expertise and the breath and depth of your subspecializes in child and adolescent psychiatry, and 16 have been working with Roger Gannam since, I believe 16 expertise as it relates to what he needed from an 17 May, late April -- April, yeah. 17 expert witness? 18 Q. Well, I think you are an expert witness. The 18 A. Yes. 19 judge just determines whether your testimony will be 19 Q. Did Mr. Gannam during that first discussion 20 admitted into evidence or not. 20 inform you as to what he wanted you to do as an expert? A. Thank you. 21 A. My memory of the discussion was he's 21 22 determining, through Vernadette and through talking 22 Q. I think that would be the proper nomenclature. 23 What did you tell Mr. Gannam in response to 23 with me, whether or not I would be helpful for him on a this inquiry as to your area of professional expertise? 24 particular case. I believe that he thought that I 24

9 (Pages 33 to 36)

25

A. What I have stated previously, that I am a

would be, based on my experience, education, and other

25

|  | Page 37  |  | Page 39   |
|--|--|--|---|
| 1  | things, and I believe that at that point the decision  | 1  | writings by Dr. Mayer to review that night?   |
| 2  | was made to start to help him because I believe in a   | 2  | A. I believe it's a declaration.  |
| 3  | short period of time, maybe that night, I was sent   | 3  | Q. Declaration.   |
| 4  | material to review, peruse, and evaluate, and we then  | 4  | Do you still have that?   |
| 5  | began correspondence.  | 5  | A. I don't have it. It's on a site.   |
| 6  | Q. What materials were you sent?   | 6  | Q. What's the site?   |
| 7  | A. I was sent the Tampa ordinance. I was sent a  | 7  | A. It's the site that Roger Gannam sent me.   |
| 8  | declaration by someone named Lawrence Mayer, I believe.  | 8  | Q. Do you remember the name of that site?   |
| 9  | I was sent several things on a particular site so that   | 9  | A. I believe it starts with Vazzo.  |
| 10   | I could access them and read them.   | 10   | MR. GANNAN: Can we go off the record.   |
| 11   | Q. Who is Lawrence Mayer, do you know?   | 11   | (A discussion was held off the record.)   |
| 12   | A. He's a polymath. He's a homo universalis.   | 12   | BY MR. WILLIAMS:  |
| 13   | He's a he knows everything.  | 13   | Q. All right. So Mr. Gannam gave you access   |
| 14   | Q. Good for him.   | 14   | to I call it a data room.   |
| 15   | A. It is good for him. People like that taught   | 15   | A. Yeah.  |
| 16   | me medicine, so that I think he is at Harvard. I   | 16   | Q. Okay. Back in the old days, we did that in   |
| 17   | just know that he's been at all the elite universities.  | 17   | hard paper, in a room. That is where we put all the   |
| 18   | He's been at Stanford he's just been Michigan.   | 18   | data. Today it's all digital.   |
| 19   | Q. What is his last name again?  | 19   | Mr. Gannam provided you with a way to have  |
| 20   | A. Mayer, M-A-Y-E-R, Lawrence. I believe it's  | 20   | access to the I'll call it the Vazzo data room where  |
| 21   | Lawrence Mayer.  | 21   | you could access materials remotely from your home in   |
| 22   | Q. Is he a doctor  | 22   | Franklin, Tennessee. Is that a correct statement?   |
| 23   | A. Yes.  | 23   | A. Wherever I had the computer, I could access.   |
| 24   | Q. Medical doctor?   | 24<br>25   | Q. That's true. Okay. By computer wherever you  |
| 25   | A. Yes.  | 45   | are, over the Internet; correct?  |
|  | Page 38  |  | Page 40   |
| 1  | Q. What's his specialty, if he has one?  | 1  | A. Correct.   |
| 2  | A. It's everything.  | 2  | Q. And that's how you accessed the declaration  |
| 3  | Q. He specializes in everything he does. Would   | 3  | from Dr. Mayer; correct?  |
| 4  | you undergo brain surgery with Dr. Mayer, would you?   | 4  | A. Yes.   |
| 5  | A. Yes.  | 5  | Q. Is that the only document that you accessed  |
| 6  | When I read what he wrote, I remember talking  | 6  | that was associated with Dr. Mayer?   |
| _  |  | 1  |   |
| 7  | to vernadette saying, I can't do what this guy does.   | 7  |   |
|  | to Vernadette saying, "I can't do what this guy does.<br>He's in biostatistics. He's a psychiatrist. He's  | 1  | A. There were other I guess you call them   |
| 7<br>8<br>9  | He's in biostatistics. He's a psychiatrist. He's   | 8 9  | A. There were other I guess you call them declarations. There was one from Christopher that sat   |
| 8  |  | 8  | A. There were other I guess you call them   |
| 8<br>9   | He's in biostatistics. He's a psychiatrist. He's<br>the list of things, the accomplishments that he has"   | 8 9  | A. There were other I guess you call them declarations. There was one from Christopher that sat here yesterday. There was one from  |
| 8<br>9<br>10   | He's in biostatistics. He's a psychiatrist. He's<br>the list of things, the accomplishments that he has"<br>so   | 8<br>9<br>10   | A. There were other I guess you call them declarations. There was one from Christopher that sat here yesterday. There was one from Q. Dr. Rosik?  |
| 8<br>9<br>10<br>11   | He's in biostatistics. He's a psychiatrist. He's the list of things, the accomplishments that he has" so Q. Well, let me follow up, if I may.  | 8<br>9<br>10<br>11   | <ul> <li>A. There were other I guess you call them declarations. There was one from Christopher that sat here yesterday. There was one from Q. Dr. Rosik?</li> <li>A. Yeah. To me, he is Chris.</li> </ul>  |
| 8<br>9<br>10<br>11<br>12   | He's in biostatistics. He's a psychiatrist. He's the list of things, the accomplishments that he has" so Q. Well, let me follow up, if I may. He is currently at Harvard Medical School?   | 8<br>9<br>10<br>11<br>12   | <ul> <li>A. There were other I guess you call them declarations. There was one from Christopher that sat here yesterday. There was one from</li> <li>Q. Dr. Rosik?</li> <li>A. Yeah. To me, he is Chris.</li> <li>Q. Okay. To me, he's Dr. Rosik, so</li> </ul>   |
| 8<br>9<br>10<br>11<br>12<br>13   | He's in biostatistics. He's a psychiatrist. He's the list of things, the accomplishments that he has" so Q. Well, let me follow up, if I may. He is currently at Harvard Medical School? A. I'm not sure. I got overwhelmed because I  | 8<br>9<br>10<br>11<br>12<br>13   | <ul> <li>A. There were other I guess you call them declarations. There was one from Christopher that sat here yesterday. There was one from</li> <li>Q. Dr. Rosik?</li> <li>A. Yeah. To me, he is Chris.</li> <li>Q. Okay. To me, he's Dr. Rosik, so</li> <li>A. And there was one from somebody named</li> </ul>   |
| 8<br>9<br>10<br>11<br>12<br>13   | He's in biostatistics. He's a psychiatrist. He's the list of things, the accomplishments that he has" so Q. Well, let me follow up, if I may. He is currently at Harvard Medical School? A. I'm not sure. I got overwhelmed because I normally my education was seeking out people that I thought knew something that was valuable. I went to UC San Diego because there was someone there that I  | 8<br>9<br>10<br>11<br>12<br>13<br>14   | <ul> <li>A. There were other I guess you call them declarations. There was one from Christopher that sat here yesterday. There was one from</li> <li>Q. Dr. Rosik?</li> <li>A. Yeah. To me, he is Chris.</li> <li>Q. Okay. To me, he's Dr. Rosik, so</li> <li>A. And there was one from somebody named Glassgold.</li> </ul>  |
| 8<br>9<br>10<br>11<br>12<br>13<br>14   | He's in biostatistics. He's a psychiatrist. He's the list of things, the accomplishments that he has" so Q. Well, let me follow up, if I may. He is currently at Harvard Medical School? A. I'm not sure. I got overwhelmed because I normally my education was seeking out people that I thought knew something that was valuable. I went to UC San Diego because there was someone there that I thought knew something of value. And someone like  | 8<br>9<br>10<br>11<br>12<br>13<br>14<br>15   | A. There were other I guess you call them declarations. There was one from Christopher that sat here yesterday. There was one from Q. Dr. Rosik?  A. Yeah. To me, he is Chris. Q. Okay. To me, he's Dr. Rosik, so A. And there was one from somebody named Glassgold. Q. Glassgold? A. Yeah. That's it. Q. So you had Rosik, Glassgold  |
| 8<br>9<br>10<br>11<br>12<br>13<br>14<br>15<br>16<br>17                                     | He's in biostatistics. He's a psychiatrist. He's the list of things, the accomplishments that he has" so Q. Well, let me follow up, if I may. He is currently at Harvard Medical School? A. I'm not sure. I got overwhelmed because I normally my education was seeking out people that I thought knew something that was valuable. I went to UC San Diego because there was someone there that I thought knew something of value. And someone like that, you know, if he said you're wrong, then I'm  | 8<br>9<br>10<br>11<br>12<br>13<br>14<br>15<br>16   | A. There were other I guess you call them declarations. There was one from Christopher that sat here yesterday. There was one from Q. Dr. Rosik? A. Yeah. To me, he is Chris. Q. Okay. To me, he's Dr. Rosik, so A. And there was one from somebody named Glassgold. Q. Glassgold? A. Yeah. That's it. Q. So you had Rosik, Glassgold A. And there was another there was this   |
| 8<br>9<br>10<br>11<br>12<br>13<br>14<br>15<br>16<br>17<br>18                               | He's in biostatistics. He's a psychiatrist. He's the list of things, the accomplishments that he has" so Q. Well, let me follow up, if I may. He is currently at Harvard Medical School? A. I'm not sure. I got overwhelmed because I normally my education was seeking out people that I thought knew something that was valuable. I went to UC San Diego because there was someone there that I thought knew something of value. And someone like that, you know, if he said you're wrong, then I'm wrong. I mean, it's just I don't know where he is.   | 8<br>9<br>10<br>11<br>12<br>13<br>14<br>15<br>16<br>17<br>18                               | A. There were other I guess you call them declarations. There was one from Christopher that sat here yesterday. There was one from Q. Dr. Rosik? A. Yeah. To me, he is Chris. Q. Okay. To me, he's Dr. Rosik, so A. And there was one from somebody named Glassgold. Q. Glassgold? A. Yeah. That's it. Q. So you had Rosik, Glassgold A. And there was another there was this Q. All right. We need to do this rather   |
| 8<br>9<br>10<br>11<br>12<br>13<br>14<br>15<br>16<br>17                                     | He's in biostatistics. He's a psychiatrist. He's the list of things, the accomplishments that he has" so  Q. Well, let me follow up, if I may. He is currently at Harvard Medical School? A. I'm not sure. I got overwhelmed because I normally my education was seeking out people that I thought knew something that was valuable. I went to UC San Diego because there was someone there that I thought knew something of value. And someone like that, you know, if he said you're wrong, then I'm wrong. I mean, it's just I don't know where he is. Q. Today?  | 8<br>9<br>10<br>11<br>12<br>13<br>14<br>15<br>16<br>17<br>18<br>19<br>20                   | A. There were other I guess you call them declarations. There was one from Christopher that sat here yesterday. There was one from Q. Dr. Rosik? A. Yeah. To me, he is Chris. Q. Okay. To me, he's Dr. Rosik, so A. And there was one from somebody named Glassgold. Q. Glassgold? A. Yeah. That's it. Q. So you had Rosik, Glassgold A. And there was another there was this Q. All right. We need to do this rather methodically.   |
| 8<br>9<br>10<br>11<br>12<br>13<br>14<br>15<br>16<br>17<br>18<br>19<br>20<br>21             | He's in biostatistics. He's a psychiatrist. He's the list of things, the accomplishments that he has" so  Q. Well, let me follow up, if I may. He is currently at Harvard Medical School? A. I'm not sure. I got overwhelmed because I normally my education was seeking out people that I thought knew something that was valuable. I went to UC San Diego because there was someone there that I thought knew something of value. And someone like that, you know, if he said you're wrong, then I'm wrong. I mean, it's just I don't know where he is. Q. Today? A. Yeah.   | 8<br>9<br>10<br>11<br>12<br>13<br>14<br>15<br>16<br>17<br>18<br>19<br>20<br>21             | A. There were other I guess you call them declarations. There was one from Christopher that sat here yesterday. There was one from Q. Dr. Rosik? A. Yeah. To me, he is Chris. Q. Okay. To me, he's Dr. Rosik, so A. And there was one from somebody named Glassgold. Q. Glassgold? A. Yeah. That's it. Q. So you had Rosik, Glassgold A. And there was another there was this Q. All right. We need to do this rather methodically. A. Oh, I'm sorry.   |
| 8<br>9<br>10<br>11<br>12<br>13<br>14<br>15<br>16<br>17<br>18<br>19<br>20                   | He's in biostatistics. He's a psychiatrist. He's the list of things, the accomplishments that he has" so  Q. Well, let me follow up, if I may. He is currently at Harvard Medical School? A. I'm not sure. I got overwhelmed because I normally my education was seeking out people that I thought knew something that was valuable. I went to UC San Diego because there was someone there that I thought knew something of value. And someone like that, you know, if he said you're wrong, then I'm wrong. I mean, it's just I don't know where he is. Q. Today? A. Yeah. Q. When Mr. Gannam contacted you, did you know                      | 8<br>9<br>10<br>11<br>12<br>13<br>14<br>15<br>16<br>17<br>18<br>19<br>20<br>21<br>22       | A. There were other I guess you call them declarations. There was one from Christopher that sat here yesterday. There was one from Q. Dr. Rosik? A. Yeah. To me, he is Chris. Q. Okay. To me, he's Dr. Rosik, so A. And there was one from somebody named Glassgold. Q. Glassgold? A. Yeah. That's it. Q. So you had Rosik, Glassgold A. And there was another there was this Q. All right. We need to do this rather methodically. A. Oh, I'm sorry. Q. Dr. Hudson is when he said the word "this,"  |
| 8<br>9<br>10<br>11<br>12<br>13<br>14<br>15<br>16<br>17<br>18<br>19<br>20<br>21<br>22<br>23 | He's in biostatistics. He's a psychiatrist. He's the list of things, the accomplishments that he has" so  Q. Well, let me follow up, if I may. He is currently at Harvard Medical School? A. I'm not sure. I got overwhelmed because I normally my education was seeking out people that I thought knew something that was valuable. I went to UC San Diego because there was someone there that I thought knew something of value. And someone like that, you know, if he said you're wrong, then I'm wrong. I mean, it's just I don't know where he is. Q. Today? A. Yeah. Q. When Mr. Gannam contacted you, did you know where Dr. Mayer was? | 8<br>9<br>10<br>11<br>12<br>13<br>14<br>15<br>16<br>17<br>18<br>19<br>20<br>21<br>22<br>23 | A. There were other I guess you call them declarations. There was one from Christopher that sat here yesterday. There was one from Q. Dr. Rosik? A. Yeah. To me, he is Chris. Q. Okay. To me, he's Dr. Rosik, so A. And there was one from somebody named Glassgold. Q. Glassgold? A. Yeah. That's it. Q. So you had Rosik, Glassgold A. And there was another there was this Q. All right. We need to do this rather methodically. A. Oh, I'm sorry. Q. Dr. Hudson is when he said the word "this," he was referring to Exhibit 6 to Dr. Rosik's |
| 8<br>9<br>10<br>11<br>12<br>13<br>14<br>15<br>16<br>17<br>18<br>19<br>20<br>21<br>22       | He's in biostatistics. He's a psychiatrist. He's the list of things, the accomplishments that he has" so  Q. Well, let me follow up, if I may. He is currently at Harvard Medical School? A. I'm not sure. I got overwhelmed because I normally my education was seeking out people that I thought knew something that was valuable. I went to UC San Diego because there was someone there that I thought knew something of value. And someone like that, you know, if he said you're wrong, then I'm wrong. I mean, it's just I don't know where he is. Q. Today? A. Yeah. Q. When Mr. Gannam contacted you, did you know                      | 8<br>9<br>10<br>11<br>12<br>13<br>14<br>15<br>16<br>17<br>18<br>19<br>20<br>21<br>22       | A. There were other I guess you call them declarations. There was one from Christopher that sat here yesterday. There was one from Q. Dr. Rosik? A. Yeah. To me, he is Chris. Q. Okay. To me, he's Dr. Rosik, so A. And there was one from somebody named Glassgold. Q. Glassgold? A. Yeah. That's it. Q. So you had Rosik, Glassgold A. And there was another there was this Q. All right. We need to do this rather methodically. A. Oh, I'm sorry. Q. Dr. Hudson is when he said the word "this,"  |

10 (Pages 37 to 40)

|    | Page 41  |    | Page 43   |
|----|--|----|---|
| 1  | Association Task Force on Appropriate Therapeutic      | 1  | A. I mean, if I saw it, bingo, I could tell you         |
| 2  | Responses to Sexual Orientation.                       | 2  | right away.   |
| 3  | So that was in the data room, the Vazzo data           | 3  | Q. You'll remember at 3:00 clock in the morning.        |
| 4  | room?  | 4  | If so, call me. I'll probably be up.                    |
| 5  | A. Yes.  | 5  | Now, I'm familiar with all of the items that            |
| 6  | Q. Okay. Exhibit 6. What else?                         | 6  | you delineated in my answer to my record because I have |
| 7  | A. And I believe Exhibit 3.                            | 7  | those same documents, except for the declaration by     |
| 8  | Q. That's Exhibit 3 is the declaration of              | 8  | Dr. Lawrence Mayer. I haven't been provided with that.  |
| 9  | Dr. Rosik, which is Exhibit 3 to his deposition, which | 9  | What did that declaration say, do you                   |
| 10 | is dated May 6th, 2019?                                | 10 | remember?   |
| 11 | A. And I believe Exhibit 4.                            | 11 | A. First of all, it's a CV, which that's a              |
| 12 | Q. Exhibit 4 is the rebuttal declaration of            | 12 | weekend reading right there.                            |
| 13 | Dr. Rosik and Exhibit 4 to his deposition. And that is | 13 | Q. I'm sure.  |
| 14 | dated July 17th, 2019.                                 | 14 | A. And I didn't get past that, because I ended up       |
| 15 | A. And Exhibit 5.                                      | 15 | calling Vernadette Broyles and saying, "Look, you know, |
| 16 | Q. Exhibit 5 to Dr. Rosik's deposition is the          | 16 | there's him, and then there's me, and I'm not a         |
| 17 | ordinance that is the subject matter of this           | 17 | researcher. I'm a clinician."                           |
| 18 | litigation, Tampa City Ordinance No. 2017-47. All of   | 18 | And she said, "That's why you are valuable,             |
| 19 | those items that you have identified were in the       | 19 | because you actually work with the people. He is busy   |
| 20 | what I call the Vazzo data room?                       | 20 | going around at different elite universities teaching   |
| 21 | A. I believe they were, plus my declaration and        | 21 | people how to do what you do."                          |
| 22 | my rebuttal. And Norman Spack, MD, his declaration and | 22 | So I basically just read his CV and marveled.           |
| 23 | his not his declaration his rebuttal. His              | 23 | I don't think I read anything else of it.               |
| 24 | rebuttal to my declaration.                            | 24 | Q. Well, when you used the term "declaration,"          |
| 25 | Q. Does that describe the universe of documents        | 25 | that's a term we lawyers use in connection with sworn   |
|    |  |    |   |
|    | Page 42  |    | Page 44   |
| 1  | that were in the Vazzo data room that you've accessed  | 1  | statements by witnesses, whether expert or otherwise,   |
| 2  | prior to today?  | 2  | that are submitted into a court record from time to     |
| 3  | A. I believe so, and I'm uncertain as to whether       | 3  | time. You have a declaration. Right?                    |
| 4  | there was something else in there.                     | 4  | And so apparently Dr. Mayer had a declaration           |
| 5  | Q. In the data room?                                   | 5  | that was in the Vazzo data room. Are you telling me     |
| 6  | A. Yes.  | 6  | under oath that you didn't read the substantive part of |
| 7  | Q. Give me a guess as to what that might be.           | 7  | Dr. Mayer's declaration?                                |
| 8  | MR. GANNAN: Objection. Calls for                       | 8  | A. I may have read snippets of it, but I was            |
| 9  | speculation.   | 9  | really overwhelmed at his qualification.                |
| 10 | BY MR. WILLIAMS:                                       | 10 | Q. I gleaned that from your testimony so far, and       |
| 11 | Q. And I'm asking you to speculate because you're      | 11 | that's wonderful. Did you read snippets enough to give  |
| 12 | uncertain.   | 12 | me a general overview of what Dr. Mayer was saying in   |
| 13 | A. Yes. And because I'm uncertain, I can't             | 13 | his declaration?  |
| 14 | speculate.   | 14 | A. I can't say for sure.                                |
| 15 | Q. You can speculate. The record reflects you          | 15 | Q. How long was it? Do you remember the                 |
| 16 | are speculating.                                       | 16 | declaration part? I realize the CV was horrendously     |
| 17 | A. No. I don't see how I can speculate when I'm        | 17 | long. But how long was the declaration?                 |
| 18 | uncertain. I don't know what else is there, so I'm     | 18 | A. Not horrendous. It was spectacular.                  |
| 19 | unsure if something is in there, but I don't know what | 19 | Q. All right. Spectacular. I meant horrendous           |
| 20 | it is, and there's a part of me that thinks there was  | 20 | in a positive way.                                      |
| 21 | something there, but I don't know what it is.          | 21 | A. I just believe I glanced and I I really              |
| 22 | Q. You have no memory if there was, you don't          | 22 | admired what he had what he had accomplished, and       |
| 23 | know what it is?                                       | 23 | so I I never actually read it in detail because it      |
| 24 | A. Right now, I don't.                                 | 24 | seemed like nobody ever brought it up and nobody ever   |
| 25 | Q. Okay.   | 25 | asked me to read it. So I concentrated on the           |
| _  |  |    | 11 (Pages 41 to 44)                                     |

11 (Pages 41 to 44)

|  | Page 45  |  | Page 47  |
|--|--|--|--|
| 1  | declaration and the rebuttal.  | 1  | never talked to Dr. Mayer about anything; is that  |
| 2  | Q. On your declaration?  | 2  | correct?   |
| 3  | A. Yes.  | 3  | A. Correct.  |
| 4  | Q. Doctor, whatever level of reading of the  | 4  | Q. And if he has a role in this litigation, is it  |
| 5  | substantive portions of Dr. Mayer's declaration, not   | 5  | accurate to state that you don't know what that role   |
| 6  | his CV, which was spectacular, whatever level of   | 6  | is, sitting here today?  |
| 7  | review/reading that you did of those substantive   | 7  | A. No.   |
| 8  | portions of his declaration, did anything that you read  | 8  | Q. My statement is correct you don't know;   |
| 9  | have any effect on your declaration or your rebuttal   | 9  | correct?   |
| 10   | declaration in this litigation?  | 10   | A. Yes.  |
| 11   | A. No.   | 11   | Q. And I take you did not read Dr. Mayer's   |
| 12   | Q. And I've gleaned from your testimony so far   | 12   | declaration in preparing for this deposition today?  |
| 13   | that whatever you read substantively of his  | 13   | A. No.   |
| 14   | declaration, not his CV, you have no memory of it?   | 14   | Q. Is my statement correct?  |
| 15   | A. No.   | 15   | A. Yes.  |
| 16   | Q. Yes or no, you have no memory, or you do have   | 16   | Q. Has Mr. Gannam ever told you what Dr. Mayer's   |
| 17   | a memory?  | 17<br>18   | role, if any, is in this litigation?   |
| 18   | <ul><li>A. No, I have no memory of it.</li><li>Q. So is it fair for me to conclude that whatever</li></ul>   | 1  | A. He may have mentioned it in one of our  |
| 19<br>20   |  | 19<br>20   | conversations, but it wasn't pointed, and he may have he may have sent me an e-mail stating that   |
| 21   | Dr. Mayer said in his declaration is irrelevant to your role in this litigation?   | 21   | Dr. Mayer's declaration and CV were in the data  |
| 22   | A. Yes.  | 22   | sharing.   |
| 23   | Q. Do you even remember the subject matter of his  | 23   | Q. The Vazzo data room that I call it?   |
| 24   | declaration?   | 24   | A. Correct.  |
| 25   | A. I believe it had to do with the issue that  | 25   | Q. All right. Have you exhausted your memory of  |
|  |  |  |  |
|  | Page 46  |  | Page 48  |
| 1  | we're discussing today.  | 1  | materials that you accessed and reviewed in the Vazzo  |
| 2  | Q. What issue is that, sir?  | 2  | data room in connection with preparing your declaration  |
| 3  | A. The law that has been passed by Tampa. I  | 1 _  | and your rebuttal declaration in this case?  |
| 5  | 11. The law that has been passed by rumpa. I   | 3  | and your reductar decraration in this case?  |
| 4  | believe that the reason he was on there is that he had   | 4  | MR. GANNAN: Objection. Misstates testimony   |
|  |  | 1  | · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·  |
| 4  | believe that the reason he was on there is that he had   | 4  | MR. GANNAN: Objection. Misstates testimony or assumes facts not in evidence. BY MR. WILLIAMS:  |
| 4<br>5   | believe that the reason he was on there is that he had<br>an opinion that was in congruence with what Roger  | 4<br>5   | MR. GANNAN: Objection. Misstates testimony or assumes facts not in evidence. BY MR. WILLIAMS: Q. Go ahead.   |
| 4<br>5<br>6  | believe that the reason he was on there is that he had<br>an opinion that was in congruence with what Roger<br>Gannam was attempting to do.  | 4<br>5<br>6  | MR. GANNAN: Objection. Misstates testimony or assumes facts not in evidence. BY MR. WILLIAMS: Q. Go ahead. A. When you were saying that I remembered, there  |
| 4<br>5<br>6<br>7   | believe that the reason he was on there is that he had an opinion that was in congruence with what Roger Gannam was attempting to do.  Q. Congruent meaning basically aligned with what Mr. Gannam was trying to do in this litigation A. Yes.   | 4<br>5<br>6<br>7   | MR. GANNAN: Objection. Misstates testimony or assumes facts not in evidence.  BY MR. WILLIAMS: Q. Go ahead. A. When you were saying that I remembered, there is an American Psychological Association statement on   |
| 4<br>5<br>6<br>7<br>8  | believe that the reason he was on there is that he had an opinion that was in congruence with what Roger Gannam was attempting to do.  Q. Congruent meaning basically aligned with what Mr. Gannam was trying to do in this litigation A. Yes. Q his clients are? He is the lawyer. He is  | 4<br>5<br>6<br>7<br>8  | MR. GANNAN: Objection. Misstates testimony or assumes facts not in evidence. BY MR. WILLIAMS: Q. Go ahead. A. When you were saying that I remembered, there is an American Psychological Association statement on some policy statement about what psychologists should  |
| 4<br>5<br>6<br>7<br>8<br>9<br>10   | believe that the reason he was on there is that he had an opinion that was in congruence with what Roger Gannam was attempting to do.  Q. Congruent meaning basically aligned with what Mr. Gannam was trying to do in this litigation A. Yes. Q his clients are? He is the lawyer. He is just advocating his clients' cause; right?   | 4<br>5<br>6<br>7<br>8<br>9<br>10   | MR. GANNAN: Objection. Misstates testimony or assumes facts not in evidence. BY MR. WILLIAMS: Q. Go ahead. A. When you were saying that I remembered, there is an American Psychological Association statement on some policy statement about what psychologists should do, they should affirm there's that I think it's   |
| 4<br>5<br>6<br>7<br>8<br>9<br>10<br>11   | believe that the reason he was on there is that he had an opinion that was in congruence with what Roger Gannam was attempting to do.  Q. Congruent meaning basically aligned with what Mr. Gannam was trying to do in this litigation A. Yes.  Q his clients are? He is the lawyer. He is just advocating his clients' cause; right?  A. Well, I don't know that he is advocating. He   | 4<br>5<br>6<br>7<br>8<br>9<br>10<br>11   | MR. GANNAN: Objection. Misstates testimony or assumes facts not in evidence. BY MR. WILLIAMS: Q. Go ahead. A. When you were saying that I remembered, there is an American Psychological Association statement on some policy statement about what psychologists should do, they should affirm there's that I think it's 2015. There's also there's also the 2009 Endocrine  |
| 4<br>5<br>6<br>7<br>8<br>9<br>10<br>11<br>12<br>13   | believe that the reason he was on there is that he had an opinion that was in congruence with what Roger Gannam was attempting to do.  Q. Congruent meaning basically aligned with what Mr. Gannam was trying to do in this litigation A. Yes. Q his clients are? He is the lawyer. He is just advocating his clients' cause; right? A. Well, I don't know that he is advocating. He is the attorney.  | 4<br>5<br>6<br>7<br>8<br>9<br>10<br>11<br>12<br>13   | MR. GANNAN: Objection. Misstates testimony or assumes facts not in evidence. BY MR. WILLIAMS: Q. Go ahead. A. When you were saying that I remembered, there is an American Psychological Association statement on some policy statement about what psychologists should do, they should affirm there's that I think it's 2015. There's also there's also the 2009 Endocrine Society statement.   |
| 4<br>5<br>6<br>7<br>8<br>9<br>10<br>11<br>12<br>13<br>14   | believe that the reason he was on there is that he had an opinion that was in congruence with what Roger Gannam was attempting to do.  Q. Congruent meaning basically aligned with what Mr. Gannam was trying to do in this litigation A. Yes. Q his clients are? He is the lawyer. He is just advocating his clients' cause; right? A. Well, I don't know that he is advocating. He is the attorney. Q. I'll withdraw the question.   | 4<br>5<br>6<br>7<br>8<br>9<br>10<br>11<br>12<br>13   | MR. GANNAN: Objection. Misstates testimony or assumes facts not in evidence. BY MR. WILLIAMS: Q. Go ahead. A. When you were saying that I remembered, there is an American Psychological Association statement on some policy statement about what psychologists should do, they should affirm there's that I think it's 2015. There's also there's also the 2009 Endocrine Society statement. Q. That it's in the data room?  |
| 4<br>5<br>6<br>7<br>8<br>9<br>10<br>11<br>12<br>13<br>14<br>15   | believe that the reason he was on there is that he had an opinion that was in congruence with what Roger Gannam was attempting to do.  Q. Congruent meaning basically aligned with what Mr. Gannam was trying to do in this litigation A. Yes. Q his clients are? He is the lawyer. He is just advocating his clients' cause; right? A. Well, I don't know that he is advocating. He is the attorney. Q. I'll withdraw the question. Do you know whether or not Dr. Mayer is a   | 4<br>5<br>6<br>7<br>8<br>9<br>10<br>11<br>12<br>13<br>14<br>15   | MR. GANNAN: Objection. Misstates testimony or assumes facts not in evidence.  BY MR. WILLIAMS: Q. Go ahead. A. When you were saying that I remembered, there is an American Psychological Association statement on some policy statement about what psychologists should do, they should affirm there's that I think it's 2015. There's also there's also the 2009 Endocrine Society statement. Q. That it's in the data room? A. Yes.   |
| 4<br>5<br>6<br>7<br>8<br>9<br>10<br>11<br>12<br>13<br>14<br>15   | believe that the reason he was on there is that he had an opinion that was in congruence with what Roger Gannam was attempting to do.  Q. Congruent meaning basically aligned with what Mr. Gannam was trying to do in this litigation A. Yes. Q his clients are? He is the lawyer. He is just advocating his clients' cause; right? A. Well, I don't know that he is advocating. He is the attorney. Q. I'll withdraw the question. Do you know whether or not Dr. Mayer is a consulting expert with Mr. Gannam in this case?   | 4<br>5<br>6<br>7<br>8<br>9<br>10<br>11<br>12<br>13<br>14<br>15   | MR. GANNAN: Objection. Misstates testimony or assumes facts not in evidence.  BY MR. WILLIAMS:  Q. Go ahead.  A. When you were saying that I remembered, there is an American Psychological Association statement on some policy statement about what psychologists should do, they should affirm there's that I think it's 2015. There's also there's also the 2009 Endocrine Society statement.  Q. That it's in the data room?  A. Yes.  Q. So those two documents you just recalled were   |
| 4<br>5<br>6<br>7<br>8<br>9<br>10<br>11<br>12<br>13<br>14<br>15<br>16<br>17                                     | believe that the reason he was on there is that he had an opinion that was in congruence with what Roger Gannam was attempting to do.  Q. Congruent meaning basically aligned with what Mr. Gannam was trying to do in this litigation A. Yes. Q his clients are? He is the lawyer. He is just advocating his clients' cause; right? A. Well, I don't know that he is advocating. He is the attorney. Q. I'll withdraw the question. Do you know whether or not Dr. Mayer is a consulting expert with Mr. Gannam in this case? A. We've never talked about it.   | 4<br>5<br>6<br>7<br>8<br>9<br>10<br>11<br>12<br>13<br>14<br>15<br>16   | MR. GANNAN: Objection. Misstates testimony or assumes facts not in evidence.  BY MR. WILLIAMS: Q. Go ahead. A. When you were saying that I remembered, there is an American Psychological Association statement on some policy statement about what psychologists should do, they should affirm there's that I think it's 2015. There's also there's also the 2009 Endocrine Society statement. Q. That it's in the data room? A. Yes. Q. So those two documents you just recalled were also in the Vazzo data room?   |
| 4<br>5<br>6<br>7<br>8<br>9<br>10<br>11<br>12<br>13<br>14<br>15<br>16<br>17<br>18                               | believe that the reason he was on there is that he had an opinion that was in congruence with what Roger Gannam was attempting to do.  Q. Congruent meaning basically aligned with what Mr. Gannam was trying to do in this litigation A. Yes. Q his clients are? He is the lawyer. He is just advocating his clients' cause; right? A. Well, I don't know that he is advocating. He is the attorney. Q. I'll withdraw the question. Do you know whether or not Dr. Mayer is a consulting expert with Mr. Gannam in this case? A. We've never talked about it. Q. Have you ever talked to Dr. Mayer?   | 4<br>5<br>6<br>7<br>8<br>9<br>10<br>11<br>12<br>13<br>14<br>15<br>16<br>17<br>18                               | MR. GANNAN: Objection. Misstates testimony or assumes facts not in evidence. BY MR. WILLIAMS: Q. Go ahead. A. When you were saying that I remembered, there is an American Psychological Association statement on some policy statement about what psychologists should do, they should affirm there's that I think it's 2015. There's also there's also the 2009 Endocrine Society statement. Q. That it's in the data room? A. Yes. Q. So those two documents you just recalled were also in the Vazzo data room? A. Your question, boom, it popped up.  |
| 4<br>5<br>6<br>7<br>8<br>9<br>10<br>11<br>12<br>13<br>14<br>15<br>16<br>17<br>18                               | believe that the reason he was on there is that he had an opinion that was in congruence with what Roger Gannam was attempting to do.  Q. Congruent meaning basically aligned with what Mr. Gannam was trying to do in this litigation A. Yes. Q his clients are? He is the lawyer. He is just advocating his clients' cause; right? A. Well, I don't know that he is advocating. He is the attorney. Q. I'll withdraw the question. Do you know whether or not Dr. Mayer is a consulting expert with Mr. Gannam in this case? A. We've never talked about it. Q. Have you ever talked to Dr. Mayer? A. No.  | 4<br>5<br>6<br>7<br>8<br>9<br>10<br>11<br>12<br>13<br>14<br>15<br>16<br>17<br>18                               | MR. GANNAN: Objection. Misstates testimony or assumes facts not in evidence.  BY MR. WILLIAMS: Q. Go ahead. A. When you were saying that I remembered, there is an American Psychological Association statement on some policy statement about what psychologists should do, they should affirm there's that I think it's 2015. There's also there's also the 2009 Endocrine Society statement. Q. That it's in the data room? A. Yes. Q. So those two documents you just recalled were also in the Vazzo data room? A. Your question, boom, it popped up. Q. That's why I ask questions.  |
| 4<br>5<br>6<br>7<br>8<br>9<br>10<br>11<br>12<br>13<br>14<br>15<br>16<br>17<br>18<br>19<br>20                   | believe that the reason he was on there is that he had an opinion that was in congruence with what Roger Gannam was attempting to do.  Q. Congruent meaning basically aligned with what Mr. Gannam was trying to do in this litigation A. Yes. Q his clients are? He is the lawyer. He is just advocating his clients' cause; right? A. Well, I don't know that he is advocating. He is the attorney. Q. I'll withdraw the question. Do you know whether or not Dr. Mayer is a consulting expert with Mr. Gannam in this case? A. We've never talked about it. Q. Have you ever talked to Dr. Mayer? A. No. Q. Period?   | 4<br>5<br>6<br>7<br>8<br>9<br>10<br>11<br>12<br>13<br>14<br>15<br>16<br>17<br>18<br>19<br>20                   | MR. GANNAN: Objection. Misstates testimony or assumes facts not in evidence. BY MR. WILLIAMS: Q. Go ahead. A. When you were saying that I remembered, there is an American Psychological Association statement on some policy statement about what psychologists should do, they should affirm there's that I think it's 2015. There's also there's also the 2009 Endocrine Society statement. Q. That it's in the data room? A. Yes. Q. So those two documents you just recalled were also in the Vazzo data room? A. Your question, boom, it popped up. Q. That's why I ask questions. A. Yeah.  |
| 4<br>5<br>6<br>7<br>8<br>9<br>10<br>11<br>12<br>13<br>14<br>15<br>16<br>17<br>18<br>19<br>20<br>21             | believe that the reason he was on there is that he had an opinion that was in congruence with what Roger Gannam was attempting to do.  Q. Congruent meaning basically aligned with what Mr. Gannam was trying to do in this litigation A. Yes. Q his clients are? He is the lawyer. He is just advocating his clients' cause; right? A. Well, I don't know that he is advocating. He is the attorney. Q. I'll withdraw the question. Do you know whether or not Dr. Mayer is a consulting expert with Mr. Gannam in this case? A. We've never talked about it. Q. Have you ever talked to Dr. Mayer? A. No. Q. Period? A. No.                                  | 4<br>5<br>6<br>7<br>8<br>9<br>10<br>11<br>12<br>13<br>14<br>15<br>16<br>17<br>18<br>19<br>20<br>21             | MR. GANNAN: Objection. Misstates testimony or assumes facts not in evidence. BY MR. WILLIAMS: Q. Go ahead. A. When you were saying that I remembered, there is an American Psychological Association statement on some policy statement about what psychologists should do, they should affirm there's that I think it's 2015. There's also there's also the 2009 Endocrine Society statement. Q. That it's in the data room? A. Yes. Q. So those two documents you just recalled were also in the Vazzo data room? A. Your question, boom, it popped up. Q. That's why I ask questions. A. Yeah. Q. That's how you get information.   |
| 4<br>5<br>6<br>7<br>8<br>9<br>10<br>11<br>12<br>13<br>14<br>15<br>16<br>17<br>18<br>19<br>20<br>21<br>22       | believe that the reason he was on there is that he had an opinion that was in congruence with what Roger Gannam was attempting to do.  Q. Congruent meaning basically aligned with what Mr. Gannam was trying to do in this litigation A. Yes. Q his clients are? He is the lawyer. He is just advocating his clients' cause; right? A. Well, I don't know that he is advocating. He is the attorney. Q. I'll withdraw the question. Do you know whether or not Dr. Mayer is a consulting expert with Mr. Gannam in this case? A. We've never talked about it. Q. Have you ever talked to Dr. Mayer? A. No. Q. Period? A. No. Q. Ever?                         | 4<br>5<br>6<br>7<br>8<br>9<br>10<br>11<br>12<br>13<br>14<br>15<br>16<br>17<br>18<br>19<br>20<br>21<br>22       | MR. GANNAN: Objection. Misstates testimony or assumes facts not in evidence. BY MR. WILLIAMS: Q. Go ahead. A. When you were saying that I remembered, there is an American Psychological Association statement on some policy statement about what psychologists should do, they should affirm there's that I think it's 2015. There's also there's also the 2009 Endocrine Society statement. Q. That it's in the data room? A. Yes. Q. So those two documents you just recalled were also in the Vazzo data room? A. Your question, boom, it popped up. Q. That's why I ask questions. A. Yeah. Q. That's how you get information. Okay. Has that exhausted your memory until I  |
| 4<br>5<br>6<br>7<br>8<br>9<br>10<br>11<br>12<br>13<br>14<br>15<br>16<br>17<br>18<br>19<br>20<br>21<br>22<br>23 | believe that the reason he was on there is that he had an opinion that was in congruence with what Roger Gannam was attempting to do.  Q. Congruent meaning basically aligned with what Mr. Gannam was trying to do in this litigation A. Yes. Q his clients are? He is the lawyer. He is just advocating his clients' cause; right? A. Well, I don't know that he is advocating. He is the attorney. Q. I'll withdraw the question. Do you know whether or not Dr. Mayer is a consulting expert with Mr. Gannam in this case? A. We've never talked about it. Q. Have you ever talked to Dr. Mayer? A. No. Q. Period? A. No. Q. Ever? A. No. I would love to. | 4<br>5<br>6<br>7<br>8<br>9<br>10<br>11<br>12<br>13<br>14<br>15<br>16<br>17<br>18<br>19<br>20<br>21<br>22<br>23 | MR. GANNAN: Objection. Misstates testimony or assumes facts not in evidence.  BY MR. WILLIAMS: Q. Go ahead. A. When you were saying that I remembered, there is an American Psychological Association statement on some policy statement about what psychologists should do, they should affirm there's that I think it's 2015. There's also there's also the 2009 Endocrine Society statement. Q. That it's in the data room? A. Yes. Q. So those two documents you just recalled were also in the Vazzo data room? A. Your question, boom, it popped up. Q. That's why I ask questions. A. Yeah. Q. That's how you get information. Okay. Has that exhausted your memory until I ask you another question that triggers something in |
| 4<br>5<br>6<br>7<br>8<br>9<br>10<br>11<br>12<br>13<br>14<br>15<br>16<br>17<br>18<br>19<br>20<br>21<br>22       | believe that the reason he was on there is that he had an opinion that was in congruence with what Roger Gannam was attempting to do.  Q. Congruent meaning basically aligned with what Mr. Gannam was trying to do in this litigation A. Yes. Q his clients are? He is the lawyer. He is just advocating his clients' cause; right? A. Well, I don't know that he is advocating. He is the attorney. Q. I'll withdraw the question. Do you know whether or not Dr. Mayer is a consulting expert with Mr. Gannam in this case? A. We've never talked about it. Q. Have you ever talked to Dr. Mayer? A. No. Q. Period? A. No. Q. Ever?                         | 4<br>5<br>6<br>7<br>8<br>9<br>10<br>11<br>12<br>13<br>14<br>15<br>16<br>17<br>18<br>19<br>20<br>21<br>22       | MR. GANNAN: Objection. Misstates testimony or assumes facts not in evidence. BY MR. WILLIAMS: Q. Go ahead. A. When you were saying that I remembered, there is an American Psychological Association statement on some policy statement about what psychologists should do, they should affirm there's that I think it's 2015. There's also there's also the 2009 Endocrine Society statement. Q. That it's in the data room? A. Yes. Q. So those two documents you just recalled were also in the Vazzo data room? A. Your question, boom, it popped up. Q. That's why I ask questions. A. Yeah. Q. That's how you get information. Okay. Has that exhausted your memory until I  |

12 (Pages 45 to 48)

ANTHEM REPORTING, LLC

www.anthemreporting.com | 888.909.2720 | anthem@anthemreporting.com

|   | Page 49   |   | Page 51  |
|---|---|---|--|
| 1   | AMA. There's nothing from the American Psychiatric  | 1   | completely, but my experience with working with  |
| 2   | Association. There's nothing from I don't I   | 2   | attorneys is that I give them what they desire and then  |
| 3   | think that's it.  | 3   | they format it into a legal document that works for  |
| 4   | Q. All right. Then let me go back to your   | 4   | them.  |
| 5   | ongoing communications with Mr. Gannam, and I assume  | 5   | Q. Is that what happened here?   |
| 6   | you've just been dealing with Mr. Gannam in connection  | 6   | A. Yes.  |
| 7   | with this litigation; is that correct?  | 7   | MR. WILLIAMS: Off the record.  |
| 8   | A. Yes.   | 8   | (A discussion was held off the record.)  |
| 9   | Q. Now, Mr. Mihet was here yesterday, but I   | 9   | BY MR. WILLIAMS:   |
| 10  | assume you've been dealing with Mr. Gannam solely?  | 10  | Q. And this outline that Mr. Gannam provided to  |
| 11  | A. Yes.   | 11  | you through the Vazzo data room is still in the data   |
| 12  | Q. What did Mr. Gannam tell you he wanted you to  | 12  | room, is it?   |
| 13  | do in connection with being an expert witness in this   | 13  | A. I believe so.   |
| 14  | case. What instructions did he give you?  | 14  | Q. And is your declaration let me see here   |
| 15  | A. He asked me if I would review the materials in   | 15  | dated May 7, 2019. I think you said you provide what   |
| 16  | that data sharing Vazzo.  | 16  | they're looking for, the lawyers are looking for, they   |
| 17  | Q. Data room I call it?   | 17  | transmogrify it into their formatting, and then you  |
| 18  | A. Data room. And then he asked me if I would   | 18  | read it, and if it's okay with you, you sign it? Is  |
| 19  | state my medical opinion about this issue.  | 19  | that what happened here?   |
| 20  | Q. Which issue?   | 20  | A. Yes, because I was in agreement with what they  |
| 21  | A. The issue of people claiming they're the   | 21  | were saying.   |
| 22  | opposite sex and  | 22  | Q. I get that.   |
| 23  | Q. Opposite from their biological sex?  | 23  | A. Because I have in the past, I have turned   |
| 24  | A. Yes. And, in actuality, if you're a male, the  | 24  | down forensic cases or cases with attorneys because  |
| 25  | opposite sex is not female. Biologically that makes no  | 25  | they were asking me to do something that I knew was not  |
|   | Page 50   |   | Page 52  |
| 1   | sense. There is no such thing as opposite sex. But  | 1   | true.  |
| 2   | it's used in the media. It's used in the literature,  | 2   | Q. Okay.   |
| 3   | and it there's is no opposite sex. You can't be   | 3   | A. So what I put down there, I haven't seen it,  |
|   |   |   |  |
| 4   | antimale. You can't be antifemale. But it's words   | 4   | but I assume that it's my signature because I signed   |
| 4<br>5  |   | 4<br>5  |  |
|   | antimale. You can't be antifemale. But it's words that are being used.  I just want to add that because I'm using that  |   | but I assume that it's my signature because I signed   |
| 5   | that are being used.  | 5   | but I assume that it's my signature because I signed it.   |
| 5<br>6  | that are being used.  I just want to add that because I'm using that  | 5<br>6  | but I assume that it's my signature because I signed it.  (Exhibit No. 1 was marked for identification.)   |
| 5<br>6<br>7   | that are being used.  I just want to add that because I'm using that word, but it's it's biologically impossible. There   | 5<br>6<br>7   | but I assume that it's my signature because I signed it.  (Exhibit No. 1 was marked for identification.) BY MR. WILLIAMS:  |
| 5<br>6<br>7<br>8  | that are being used.  I just want to add that because I'm using that word, but it's it's biologically impossible. There is no such thing as an opposite sex. I think it's like  | 5<br>6<br>7<br>8  | but I assume that it's my signature because I signed it.  (Exhibit No. 1 was marked for identification.)  BY MR. WILLIAMS:  Q. I've had the court reporter mark as Exhibit 1   |
| 5<br>6<br>7<br>8<br>9   | that are being used.  I just want to add that because I'm using that word, but it's it's biologically impossible. There is no such thing as an opposite sex. I think it's like people say cats and dogs and somehow they're related,  | 5<br>6<br>7<br>8<br>9   | but I assume that it's my signature because I signed it.  (Exhibit No. 1 was marked for identification.)  BY MR. WILLIAMS:  Q. I've had the court reporter mark as Exhibit 1 the "Declaration of Bernard O. Hudson MD." It is dated  |
| 5<br>6<br>7<br>8<br>9   | that are being used.  I just want to add that because I'm using that word, but it's it's biologically impossible. There is no such thing as an opposite sex. I think it's like people say cats and dogs and somehow they're related, but they're different species. But with humans you   | 5<br>6<br>7<br>8<br>9   | but I assume that it's my signature because I signed it.  (Exhibit No. 1 was marked for identification.) BY MR. WILLIAMS: Q. I've had the court reporter mark as Exhibit 1 the "Declaration of Bernard O. Hudson MD." It is dated May 7th, 2019. If you look at page 10, Doctor, is that   |
| 5<br>6<br>7<br>8<br>9<br>10<br>11   | that are being used.  I just want to add that because I'm using that word, but it's it's biologically impossible. There is no such thing as an opposite sex. I think it's like people say cats and dogs and somehow they're related, but they're different species. But with humans you have male and female, but they're not opposite sex, but   | 5<br>6<br>7<br>8<br>9<br>10<br>11   | but I assume that it's my signature because I signed it.  (Exhibit No. 1 was marked for identification.) BY MR. WILLIAMS:  Q. I've had the court reporter mark as Exhibit 1 the "Declaration of Bernard O. Hudson MD." It is dated May 7th, 2019. If you look at page 10, Doctor, is that your electronic signature?  A. Yes. Q. And did you actually affix your original  |
| 5<br>6<br>7<br>8<br>9<br>10<br>11   | I just want to add that because I'm using that word, but it's it's biologically impossible. There is no such thing as an opposite sex. I think it's like people say cats and dogs and somehow they're related, but they're different species. But with humans you have male and female, but they're not opposite sex, but that's how people talk about it.  | 5<br>6<br>7<br>8<br>9<br>10<br>11<br>12   | but I assume that it's my signature because I signed it.  (Exhibit No. 1 was marked for identification.) BY MR. WILLIAMS:  Q. I've had the court reporter mark as Exhibit 1 the "Declaration of Bernard O. Hudson MD." It is dated May 7th, 2019. If you look at page 10, Doctor, is that your electronic signature?  A. Yes.  |
| 5<br>6<br>7<br>8<br>9<br>10<br>11<br>12   | I just want to add that because I'm using that word, but it's it's biologically impossible. There is no such thing as an opposite sex. I think it's like people say cats and dogs and somehow they're related, but they're different species. But with humans you have male and female, but they're not opposite sex, but that's how people talk about it.  Q. Sure.  A. So he wanted me to make a declaration based on my experience and training and education with regards   | 5<br>6<br>7<br>8<br>9<br>10<br>11<br>12<br>13   | but I assume that it's my signature because I signed it.  (Exhibit No. 1 was marked for identification.) BY MR. WILLIAMS:  Q. I've had the court reporter mark as Exhibit 1 the "Declaration of Bernard O. Hudson MD." It is dated May 7th, 2019. If you look at page 10, Doctor, is that your electronic signature?  A. Yes.  Q. And did you actually affix your original signature to the original document of this ilk?  A. Yes.  |
| 5<br>6<br>7<br>8<br>9<br>10<br>11<br>12<br>13   | I just want to add that because I'm using that word, but it's it's biologically impossible. There is no such thing as an opposite sex. I think it's like people say cats and dogs and somehow they're related, but they're different species. But with humans you have male and female, but they're not opposite sex, but that's how people talk about it.  Q. Sure.  A. So he wanted me to make a declaration based on my experience and training and education with regards to can someone be the opposite sex and do these people  | 5<br>6<br>7<br>8<br>9<br>10<br>11<br>12<br>13<br>14   | but I assume that it's my signature because I signed it.  (Exhibit No. 1 was marked for identification.) BY MR. WILLIAMS:  Q. I've had the court reporter mark as Exhibit 1 the "Declaration of Bernard O. Hudson MD." It is dated May 7th, 2019. If you look at page 10, Doctor, is that your electronic signature?  A. Yes.  Q. And did you actually affix your original signature to the original document of this ilk?  A. Yes.  Q. And you provided this to Mr. Gannam who in   |
| 5<br>6<br>7<br>8<br>9<br>10<br>11<br>12<br>13<br>14<br>15<br>16   | I just want to add that because I'm using that word, but it's it's biologically impossible. There is no such thing as an opposite sex. I think it's like people say cats and dogs and somehow they're related, but they're different species. But with humans you have male and female, but they're not opposite sex, but that's how people talk about it.  Q. Sure.  A. So he wanted me to make a declaration based on my experience and training and education with regards to can someone be the opposite sex and do these people need to be affirmed or do they need therapy or do  | 5<br>6<br>7<br>8<br>9<br>10<br>11<br>12<br>13<br>14<br>15<br>16<br>17                                     | but I assume that it's my signature because I signed it.  (Exhibit No. 1 was marked for identification.) BY MR. WILLIAMS:  Q. I've had the court reporter mark as Exhibit 1 the "Declaration of Bernard O. Hudson MD." It is dated May 7th, 2019. If you look at page 10, Doctor, is that your electronic signature?  A. Yes.  Q. And did you actually affix your original signature to the original document of this ilk?  A. Yes.  Q. And you provided this to Mr. Gannam who in turn provided it to me?   |
| 5<br>6<br>7<br>8<br>9<br>10<br>11<br>12<br>13<br>14<br>15<br>16<br>17<br>18                               | I just want to add that because I'm using that word, but it's it's biologically impossible. There is no such thing as an opposite sex. I think it's like people say cats and dogs and somehow they're related, but they're different species. But with humans you have male and female, but they're not opposite sex, but that's how people talk about it.  Q. Sure.  A. So he wanted me to make a declaration based on my experience and training and education with regards to can someone be the opposite sex and do these people need to be affirmed or do they need therapy or do they what are their problems. So he sent me an   | 5<br>6<br>7<br>8<br>9<br>10<br>11<br>12<br>13<br>14<br>15<br>16<br>17<br>18                               | but I assume that it's my signature because I signed it.  (Exhibit No. 1 was marked for identification.) BY MR. WILLIAMS:  Q. Ive had the court reporter mark as Exhibit 1 the "Declaration of Bernard O. Hudson MD." It is dated May 7th, 2019. If you look at page 10, Doctor, is that your electronic signature?  A. Yes. Q. And did you actually affix your original signature to the original document of this ilk?  A. Yes. Q. And you provided this to Mr. Gannam who in turn provided it to me? A. Via certified mail.   |
| 5<br>6<br>7<br>8<br>9<br>10<br>11<br>12<br>13<br>14<br>15<br>16<br>17<br>18                               | I just want to add that because I'm using that word, but it's it's biologically impossible. There is no such thing as an opposite sex. I think it's like people say cats and dogs and somehow they're related, but they're different species. But with humans you have male and female, but they're not opposite sex, but that's how people talk about it.  Q. Sure.  A. So he wanted me to make a declaration based on my experience and training and education with regards to can someone be the opposite sex and do these people need to be affirmed or do they need therapy or do they what are their problems. So he sent me an outline so there was an on the data room, there   | 5<br>6<br>7<br>8<br>9<br>10<br>11<br>12<br>13<br>14<br>15<br>16<br>17<br>18                               | but I assume that it's my signature because I signed it.  (Exhibit No. 1 was marked for identification.) BY MR. WILLIAMS: Q. I've had the court reporter mark as Exhibit 1 the "Declaration of Bernard O. Hudson MD." It is dated May 7th, 2019. If you look at page 10, Doctor, is that your electronic signature? A. Yes. Q. And did you actually affix your original signature to the original document of this ilk? A. Yes. Q. And you provided this to Mr. Gannam who in turn provided it to me? A. Via certified mail. Q. Terrific. Okay.  |
| 5<br>6<br>7<br>8<br>9<br>10<br>11<br>12<br>13<br>14<br>15<br>16<br>17<br>18<br>19<br>20                   | I just want to add that because I'm using that word, but it's it's biologically impossible. There is no such thing as an opposite sex. I think it's like people say cats and dogs and somehow they're related, but they're different species. But with humans you have male and female, but they're not opposite sex, but that's how people talk about it.  Q. Sure.  A. So he wanted me to make a declaration based on my experience and training and education with regards to can someone be the opposite sex and do these people need to be affirmed or do they need therapy or do they what are their problems. So he sent me an outline so there was an on the data room, there was an outline that guided me in terms of what I it   | 5<br>6<br>7<br>8<br>9<br>10<br>11<br>12<br>13<br>14<br>15<br>16<br>17<br>18<br>19<br>20                   | but I assume that it's my signature because I signed it.  (Exhibit No. 1 was marked for identification.) BY MR. WILLIAMS: Q. I've had the court reporter mark as Exhibit 1 the "Declaration of Bernard O. Hudson MD." It is dated May 7th, 2019. If you look at page 10, Doctor, is that your electronic signature? A. Yes. Q. And did you actually affix your original signature to the original document of this ilk? A. Yes. Q. And you provided this to Mr. Gannam who in turn provided it to me? A. Via certified mail. Q. Terrific. Okay. All right. So going back to my series of   |
| 5<br>6<br>7<br>8<br>9<br>10<br>11<br>12<br>13<br>14<br>15<br>16<br>17<br>18<br>19<br>20<br>21             | I just want to add that because I'm using that word, but it's it's biologically impossible. There is no such thing as an opposite sex. I think it's like people say cats and dogs and somehow they're related, but they're different species. But with humans you have male and female, but they're not opposite sex, but that's how people talk about it.  Q. Sure.  A. So he wanted me to make a declaration based on my experience and training and education with regards to can someone be the opposite sex and do these people need to be affirmed or do they need therapy or do they what are their problems. So he sent me an outline so there was an on the data room, there was an outline that guided me in terms of what I it was an outline and it allowed me to put my opinion down   | 5<br>6<br>7<br>8<br>9<br>10<br>11<br>12<br>13<br>14<br>15<br>16<br>17<br>18<br>19<br>20<br>21             | but I assume that it's my signature because I signed it.  (Exhibit No. 1 was marked for identification.) BY MR. WILLIAMS: Q. I've had the court reporter mark as Exhibit 1 the "Declaration of Bernard O. Hudson MD." It is dated May 7th, 2019. If you look at page 10, Doctor, is that your electronic signature? A. Yes. Q. And did you actually affix your original signature to the original document of this ilk? A. Yes. Q. And you provided this to Mr. Gannam who in turn provided it to me? A. Via certified mail. Q. Terrific. Okay. All right. So going back to my series of questions. You signed this document and provided it to  |
| 5<br>6<br>7<br>8<br>9<br>10<br>11<br>12<br>13<br>14<br>15<br>16<br>17<br>18<br>19<br>20<br>21<br>22       | I just want to add that because I'm using that word, but it's it's biologically impossible. There is no such thing as an opposite sex. I think it's like people say cats and dogs and somehow they're related, but they're different species. But with humans you have male and female, but they're not opposite sex, but that's how people talk about it.  Q. Sure.  A. So he wanted me to make a declaration based on my experience and training and education with regards to can someone be the opposite sex and do these people need to be affirmed or do they need therapy or do they what are their problems. So he sent me an outline so there was an on the data room, there was an outline that guided me in terms of what I it was an outline and it allowed me to put my opinion down in outline form.  | 5<br>6<br>7<br>8<br>9<br>10<br>11<br>12<br>13<br>14<br>15<br>16<br>17<br>18<br>19<br>20<br>21<br>22       | but I assume that it's my signature because I signed it.  (Exhibit No. 1 was marked for identification.) BY MR. WILLIAMS: Q. I've had the court reporter mark as Exhibit 1 the "Declaration of Bernard O. Hudson MD." It is dated May 7th, 2019. If you look at page 10, Doctor, is that your electronic signature? A. Yes. Q. And did you actually affix your original signature to the original document of this ilk? A. Yes. Q. And you provided this to Mr. Gannam who in turn provided it to me? A. Via certified mail. Q. Terrific. Okay. All right. So going back to my series of questions. You signed this document and provided it to Mr. Gannam for his use in this litigation because your   |
| 5<br>6<br>7<br>8<br>9<br>10<br>11<br>12<br>13<br>14<br>15<br>16<br>17<br>18<br>19<br>20<br>21<br>22<br>23 | I just want to add that because I'm using that word, but it's it's biologically impossible. There is no such thing as an opposite sex. I think it's like people say cats and dogs and somehow they're related, but they're different species. But with humans you have male and female, but they're not opposite sex, but that's how people talk about it.  Q. Sure.  A. So he wanted me to make a declaration based on my experience and training and education with regards to can someone be the opposite sex and do these people need to be affirmed or do they need therapy or do they what are their problems. So he sent me an outline so there was an on the data room, there was an outline that guided me in terms of what I it was an outline and it allowed me to put my opinion down in outline form.  Q. Did you follow the outline in preparing your | 5<br>6<br>7<br>8<br>9<br>10<br>11<br>12<br>13<br>14<br>15<br>16<br>17<br>18<br>19<br>20<br>21<br>22<br>23 | but I assume that it's my signature because I signed it.  (Exhibit No. 1 was marked for identification.) BY MR. WILLIAMS: Q. I've had the court reporter mark as Exhibit 1 the "Declaration of Bernard O. Hudson MD." It is dated May 7th, 2019. If you look at page 10, Doctor, is that your electronic signature? A. Yes. Q. And did you actually affix your original signature to the original document of this ilk? A. Yes. Q. And you provided this to Mr. Gannam who in turn provided it to me? A. Via certified mail. Q. Terrific. Okay. All right. So going back to my series of questions. You signed this document and provided it to Mr. Gannam for his use in this litigation because your declaration as formatted by Mr. Gannam was consistent |
| 5<br>6<br>7<br>8<br>9<br>10<br>11<br>12<br>13<br>14<br>15<br>16<br>17<br>18<br>19<br>20<br>21<br>22       | I just want to add that because I'm using that word, but it's it's biologically impossible. There is no such thing as an opposite sex. I think it's like people say cats and dogs and somehow they're related, but they're different species. But with humans you have male and female, but they're not opposite sex, but that's how people talk about it.  Q. Sure.  A. So he wanted me to make a declaration based on my experience and training and education with regards to can someone be the opposite sex and do these people need to be affirmed or do they need therapy or do they what are their problems. So he sent me an outline so there was an on the data room, there was an outline that guided me in terms of what I it was an outline and it allowed me to put my opinion down in outline form.  | 5<br>6<br>7<br>8<br>9<br>10<br>11<br>12<br>13<br>14<br>15<br>16<br>17<br>18<br>19<br>20<br>21<br>22       | but I assume that it's my signature because I signed it.  (Exhibit No. 1 was marked for identification.) BY MR. WILLIAMS: Q. I've had the court reporter mark as Exhibit 1 the "Declaration of Bernard O. Hudson MD." It is dated May 7th, 2019. If you look at page 10, Doctor, is that your electronic signature? A. Yes. Q. And did you actually affix your original signature to the original document of this ilk? A. Yes. Q. And you provided this to Mr. Gannam who in turn provided it to me? A. Via certified mail. Q. Terrific. Okay. All right. So going back to my series of questions. You signed this document and provided it to Mr. Gannam for his use in this litigation because your   |

13 (Pages 49 to 52)

Page 53 Page 55 regarding the subject matter set forth in your 1 moons because she has a distortion in her lens, so she 1 2 declaration. Is that a fair statement? 2 sees two moons. 3 MR. GANNAN: You can answer. 3 So if you are using a microscope to look at a 4 A. Yes. 4 cell, you have to make sure the microscope works and 5 BY MR. WILLIAMS: 5 that you are focusing on the correct cell. Q. I will confess, Doctor, that I was interested 6 6 So the scientific method looks at something, 7 in your statements under roman numeral III, capital A, 7 asks a question, determines a way to apprehend and 8 little i., Nos. 11 and 12. And 12 on page 4, you talk 8 understand what it is and then shares it, a common 9 about the scientific method. Do you not? Take a 9 verity, with other people to see if they can reproduce 10 moment to read it to yourself? 10 that in the same way that you reproduce it. That is A. I know what it says, and I'm right here. 11 the essentials of a scientific method. 11 Q. Okay. So paragraph 12 talks in part about the 12 12 Q. Is the scientific that you just described and 13 scientific method, does it not? confined, is that universal throughout science? 13 14 A. Yes. 14 A. It's the scientific method. 15 Q. Define the "scientific method" as you 15 Q. Is your answer "yes"? 16 understand it. 16 A. Yes. 17 A. "The scientific method consists of an MR. WILLIAMS: I have to make a quick phone 17 18 instrumental injunction, an accepted apprehension, and 18 call at 11:00. So can we take a five-minute break. 19 a common verity." (A brief recess was taken.) 19 20 Q. Translate that for us. 20 BY MR. WILLIAMS: 21 A. Instrumental injunction is you ask the 21 Q. Doctor, your discussion of the scientific 22 question, "How does this happen?" You form a way to 22 method in your declaration and just on the record in 23 discover how it happens, and then you share it with 23 your testimony today triggered something in me, and was 24 other people and see if they see it and understand it pretty sure I had this book here, and I do. The name 24 25 the same way. And I'll give you an example. 25 of the book is Scientific Method in Practice. And let Page 54 Page 56 1 There are two elderly women standing in this 1 me read to you what the author --2 room, looking out at night, and one of them says, "What 2 MR. GANNAM: Will you state for the record who 3 a beautiful moon." The other one says, "Yes, they're 3 the author is. 4 4 both beautiful." MR. WILLIAMS: Yeah, I'm going to. 5 Well, wait a minute, there's only one moon. 5 MR. GANNAN: Okay. 6 So the question is, how is this person seeing two 6 BY MR. WILLIAMS: 7 7 moons? So other people come along and say there's only Q. Are you --8 8 A. Gauch. one moon. So that's the instrumental injunction. Q. Huh? 9 But you have to know how to see something. 9 10 And you have to know that what you're using to see 10 A. I'm sorry. Gauch. 11 Q. Gauch. Are you familiar with Gauch? something is precise. And then you have to know that 11 12 other people using the same method that you used can 12 A. Yes. 13 see the same thing or understand the same thing. 13 Q. Hugh G. Gauch, Jr., at Cornell University. At 14 least that's where he was when he wrote this. I have So the woman looks up and sees two moons. 14 15 15 Other people say, "There's only one moon." You check other books on the scientific method, but they're at 16 their vision, and you find that the other people's 16 home, unfortunately. Here is what he says. He 17 vision is correct and they're able to focus and their 17 describes the elementary scientific method as follows 18 retina is fine and the optic nerve is fine and the 18 in bullet points: 19 19 One, hypothesis formulation. optic chiasm is fine and the visual center in the brain 2.0 is fine. 20 Two, hypothesis testing. 21 21 Three, deductive and inductive logic. So the apprehension of the part of the 22 22 Four, controlled experiments; replication and universe that you are looking at is correct. But this 23 woman sees two moons. So then you have to evaluate the 23 repeatability. 24 common verity. You have to evaluate how she's 24 Five, interactions between data and theory. 25 And then limits to science's domain. apprehending two moons. And she's apprehending two 25

14 (Pages 53 to 56)

|        |  | 1   |   |
|--------|--|-----|---|
|        | Page 57  |     | Page 59   |
| 1      | Is that consistent with your review of the                                     | 1   | Three, deductive and inductive logic.   |
| 2      | scientific method?   | 2   | Four, controlled experiments; replication and                                 |
| 3      | A. No. He makes a mistake, he leaves out the                                   | 3   | repeatability.  |
| 4      | first thing that you do in a scientific method. You                            | 4   | Five, interaction between data and theory.                                    |
| 5      | have to have an observation.   | 5   | Last, limits to science's domain.   |
| 6      | Q. Is that not implicit in the hypothesis                                      | 6   | Those are the elements that he delineates. Do                                 |
| 7      | formulation?   | 7   | you agree with those?   |
| 8      | A. Science is not implicit; it's explicit. And                                 | 8   | A. I agree with those. Although, without                                      |
| 9      | therefore you have to make an observation in order to                          | 9   | observation, you can't do any of those.                                       |
| 10     | form a hypothesis.   | 10  | Q. So you would add observation at the top of the                             |
| 11     | Q. All right. From your comment earlier, you                                   | 11  | list?   |
| 12     | seem to be familiar with Gauch, the author of this                             | 12  | A. You have to add observation.   |
| 13     | book.  | 13  | Q. I understand that your opinion is you have to,                             |
| 14     | A. I read a lot over the years. And names pop                                  | 14  | but you would?  |
| 15     | up.  | 15  | A. My opinion is based on science.  |
| 16     | Q. So you are familiar with him somewhat?                                      | 16  | Q. But you would add observation to the top of                                |
| 17     | A. I have a mental telephone book of names, and I                              | 17  | the list?   |
| 18     | think he is in the G section.  | 18  | A. That's why I put it in the declaration.                                    |
| 19     | Q. All right. So can we agree that you agree                                   | 19  | Q. And you don't believe that observation is                                  |
| 20     | with all of the items that I delineated from this book                         | 20  | integrally incorporated into the concept of hypothesis                        |
| 21     | starting with "hypothesis formulation," you agree with                         | 21  | formulation?  |
| 22     | all that with one exception, and that is the                                   | 22  | A. I didn't hear the word "observe."  |
| 23     | observation component that he doesn't include                                  | 23  | Q. You did not because it's not there. I'm                                    |
| 24     | specifically expressly here, which you believe is the                          | 24  | suggesting to you that maybe it's implicit or imbedded                        |
| 25     | first part, first element?   | 25  | into the concept of hypothesis formulation, but you                           |
|        |  |     |   |
|        | Page 58  |     | Page 60   |
| 1      |  | 1   |   |
| 1      | A. No.   | 1 2 | don't agree with that, I take it?  MR. GANNAN: Objection. Asked and answered. |
| 2<br>3 | Q. All right. Then tell me what you think of what I just read into the record. | 3   | A. I think if you're going to write something                                 |
| 4      | A. What you read is what he wrote.   | 4   | like that, I think you need to make things very clear.                        |
| 5      | Q. Correct.  | 5   | And throughout my career, I've studied science and I've                       |
| 6      | A. What I wrote are the principles of the                                      | 6   | understood the scientific method, and you cannot have a                       |
| 7      | scientific method. What he is describing to you,                               | 7   | scientific method unless you have a way to observe what                       |
| 8      | lacking the observation part, he is describing to you                          | 8   | you're trying to hypothesize and what you're trying to                        |
| 9      | the instrumental components of the scientific method,                          | 9   | test and what you're trying to share.   |
| 10     | how you actually go about it. I provided you the                               | 10  | BY MR. WILLIAMS:  |
| 11     | principles of the scientific method.   | 11  | Q. All right. Thank you. Let's move on to                                     |
| 12     | Q. What is the difference? Distinguish between                                 | 12  | another subject.  |
| 13     | how you go about it and the principles.  | 13  | In reviewing your declaration and, frankly,                                   |
| 14     | A. The idea and then the action. He is   | 14  | your rebuttal declaration, it occurred to me that at                          |
| 15     | describing the action. I'm giving you the principle                            | 15  | least I concluded that, in your opinion, a person's sex                       |
| 16     | ideas of the scientific method.  | 16  | is really relevant to every medical diagnosis and                             |
| 17     | Q. Do you agree with the action elements that he                               | 17  | treatment. Is that an accurate statement?                                     |
| 18     | delineated in this book?   | 18  | A. Yes.   |
| 19     | A. I would have to hear them again.  | 19  | Q. Why is that?   |
| 20     | Q. I'll read them to you. Again, this is on                                    | 20  | A. Males and females have different genes. They                               |
| 21     | page 11 of Scientific Method in Practice by Hugh G.                            | 21  | have different DNA, different chromosomes. Their                              |
| 22     | Gauch, G-A-U-C-H, Jr.  | 22  | somatic cells are different. Their physiology is                              |
| 23     | Elementary Scientific Method.  | 23  | different. The way they metabolize medications are                            |
| 24     | One, hypothesis formulation.   | 24  | different. Your treatment is different based on the                           |
| 25     | Two, hypothesis testing.   | 25  | size of a person. Males tend to be larger; females                            |
|        | <del>-</del>   |     |   |
|        |  |     |   |
|        |  |     | 15 (Pages 57 to 60)   |

15 (Pages 57 to 60)

Page 61 Page 63 1 Q. And disease would be a subset of illness, I 1 tend to be smaller. 2 2 You have to know the sex. You cannot give guess, if I understood you? 3 someone a physical exam if they don't have breasts, if 3 A. I think it's a colloquial term that laypeople 4 4 they don't have male genitalia or female. You have to 5 know the sex in order to know how to do the physical 5 Q. Illness? 6 exam, in order to know what questions to ask, in order 6 A. No disease. 7 to know what diagnosis to give, and in order to know 7 Q. Okay. The reason I'm asking is paragraph 13 8 what treatment to provide. 8 of your declaration, you say, quote -- and you've got 9 Q. So in one sense, if I heard you correctly, 9 it in front of you there -- "Any abnormal change in the 10 your understanding of medical science is that it's in 10 causal biological development of a male or female human 11 many ways bottomed on the division between men and being is considered a state of disease." You didn't 11 12 women, the sex of the patient? 12 say "state of illness," that's why I'm asking the 13 MR. GANNAN: Objection. Vague. Misstates 13 14 testimony. 14 A. I tried to be specific there because it's 15 A. There are illnesses --15 technically not an illness. When doctors talk with 16 BY MR. WILLIAMS: 16 each other and they use the word "illness," you think 17 Q. Is my statement correct? Can you agree with 17 of acuity, you think of the here and now. Development 18 it or not? 18 that goes awry from the way it's supposed to is a state 19 A. Say it again. 19 of disease. 20 MR. WILLIAMS: Read it back, please. 20 Q. Development meaning what, sir? BY MR. WILLIAMS: 21 21 A. Well, this would be -- the way I'm using it is 22 Q. Just tell me if you agree with it. If you 22 that any abnormal change in the causal biological 23 don't agree, just tell me why. 23 development of a male or female human being is 24 MR. WILLIAMS: Read my question, please. 24 considered a state of disease, because any development 25 (The question was read back as follows: 25 that moves away from male or moves away from female is Page 62 Page 64 1 So in one sense, if I heard you correctly, 1 a state of disease, because there is just males and 2 your understanding of medical science is that it's 2 females, there is no other. 3 Q. Well, would you consider that disease to be a 3 in many ways bottomed on the division between men 4 mental disease or a physiological disease or a 4 and women, the sex of the patient.) 5 5 A. I don't agree with the way you phrased the biological disease? How would you further amplify what 6 6 kind of disease you are talking about? statement. 7 7 BY MR. WILLIAMS: A. Impairments in development can affect any 8 8 organ -- any organ system. It can affect neurologic Q. How would you rephrase it so that you could 9 agree with it? 9 systems. It can affect cardiovascular systems. It can 10 10 affect muscular systems, joint systems. So any A. The basis of any medical presentation is the impairment of that development results in a state of 11 age and the sex. This is an 18-year-old white male. 11 12 This a 27-year-old white female. You have to know the 12 disease. And when the infant becomes a baby, after sex because illnesses are different between the sexes, 13 it's born, it may become an illness, because they may 13 14 treatment is different between the sexes. 14 not be able to breathe, their heart may not work right, 15 15 Q. Okay. And when you refer to treatment, you, et cetera, et cetera. 16 of course, are talking about treatment of a disease, I 16 Q. Is gender dysphoria a mental disease or mental 17 17 illness? take it? A. An illness. 18 A. Yes. 18 19 19 Q. So amplify for me, if you would, Doctor, what Q. Is a disease and an illness synonymous, 20 20 you mean by the word "abnormal" in the last sentence of 21 21 A. "Disease" can refer to communicable diseases. paragraph 13. 22 A. In normal embryologic development, you end up 22 It can convey neurologic. So when I use "illness," 23 that's an umbrella term that provides another medical 23 with a male or you end up with a female. If there is provider the information necessary to know that this is 24 any change in that, then it's abnormal. 24 Q. So gender dysphoria is an abnormal change in 25 a bona fide illness. 25

16 (Pages 61 to 64)

Page 65 Page 67 the causal biological development of either male or 1 place. The mother doesn't have to say grow an extra 1 2 2 female; is that correct? leg, grow 12 toes on this foot. It's causal. It's out 3 MR. GANNAN: Objection. Vague. Misstates 3 of the realm of the mind. But in the body, currently, 4 4 we believe that the only organ that has a structure and 5 BY MR. WILLIAMS: 5 a function and has another function is the brain. The 6 Q. That's not correct? 6 brain has a structure, and it has a function, 7 A. No. 7 physiologic, biologic, but it also has a function 8 O. What's incorrect about it? 8 that's the mind. 9 "Gender" refers to masculine and feminine or 9 And the mind is not causal. The mind is 10 qualities of either. Biological sex is determined by 10 whatever your mind is at the time. But your biology 11 the sex chromosomes. So when I refer to the remains the same. You breathe. You eat. You move. 11 development of a homosapien, the development, if it's 12 12 Your heart beats. Your diaphragm allows you to 13 normal, develops into a male or female. 13 breathe. Those are causal relationships. 14 Gender dysphoria, those people are already 14 You cannot live without eating. You cannot 15 developed into a male or female. 15 live without healing. You cannot live without oxygen. 16 Q. And let me correlate that to causal biological 16 Those are causal relationships. They have nothing to 17 development. I'm trying to understand and correlate, 17 do with what you wish. Okay. You can wish you have -to use that term, gender dysphoria with causal 18 18 you can run like Gale Sayers, but you don't run like 19 biological development. Maybe I'm just mistaken. 19 Gale Sayers. 20 Do you correlate gender dysphoria with causal 20 So the mind can come up with all kinds of 21 biological development? 21 things that are not causal at all. They're 22 A. No. 22 experiential, phenomenological, and so gender dysphoria 23 Q. And so, therefore, gender dysphoria is just 23 is a psychological psychiatric disorder. 24 unrelated to causal biological development whether Q. So you are in your testimony, if I understand 24 25 normal or abnormal. Is that a correct statement? 25 it, without having to go to medical school, Page 66 Page 68 1 A. Biological development is different from 1 experiential and phenomenological phenomenon, I guess, 2 phenomenological or experiential development, which is 2 is separate and apart from biological? 3 3 A. I gives rise to that. Dead people don't have 4 4 Q. And so experiential -- "causal experiential a mind, as far as we know. But we test, and we don't 5 5 development," would that be a term you would use? discover a mind. So we know that causal relationships 6 6 in the brain can cause people to lose their memory, 7 7 Q. Is gender dysphoria the product of cause people not to be able to speak well, cause people 8 experiential development? 8 not to be able to listen to words well. 9 A. It is considered a psychological psychiatric 9 We know that the structure of the brain gives 10 illness, which is an illness of the mind. 10 rise to the mind, and interference with that structure Q. Not an illness of the body? will interfere with the mind. So it develops, and then 11 11 12 A. The mind is part of the body. 12 something changes develop or interferes with develop or 13 Q. Okay. I get that. I'm trying to distinguish 13 changes develop, and then that will change the between causal biological development -- what do you 14 structure, and that will change the function. 14 15 mean by that, then? Does that include the mind? 15 Q. Correlate that back to gender dysphoria --16 A. I'm determining how to educate you without you 16 MR. GANNAN: Objection. Vague. going to medical school. 17 17 MR. WILLIAMS: I haven't finished my question 18 Q. Thank you. 18 yet. 19 A. The essence of biology is structure and 19 MR. GANNAN: Sorry. Withdrawn. 20 function. Go anywhere and say that and anybody that 20 MR. WILLIAMS: Give me a second. 21 has studied medicine will understand what you mean. 21 (A discussion was held off the record.) BY MR. WILLIAMS: 22 Structure, function. Change the structure, you change 22 23 the function. Change the function, you sometimes can 23 Q. Can I state accurately that gender dysphoria 24 change the structure. 24 is the product of experiential or phenomenological Biological development is causal. It takes 25 aspects, dynamics, whatever you want to call it, not 25

17 (Pages 65 to 68)

ANTHEM REPORTING, LLC

www.anthemreporting.com 888.909.2720

anthem@anthemreporting.com

|  | Page 69   |  | Page 71   |
|--|---|--|---|
| 1  | biological biological development?  | 1  | A. Yes.   |
| 2  | MR. GANNAN: Objection. Vague.   | 2  | Q. And so when you use the term "mind," I'm   |
| 3  | BY MR. WILLIAMS:  | 3  | telling you what I think so I can understand, without   |
| 4  | Q. You can answer.  | 4  | going to medical school. I correlate that to thinking   |
| 5  | A. I didn't know what he said.  | 5  | emotions, stuff like that, not biological phenomenon.   |
| 6  | MR. GANNAN: I objected on vagueness. You can  | 6  | Is my thinking reasonably accurate?   |
| 7  | answer the question.  | 7  | A. I lost track. I can you repeat?  |
| 8  | THE WITNESS: Okay.  | 8  | Q. It's a statement I'm asking if you agree with  |
| 9  | A. The current state of the science is that it is   | 9  | it.   |
| 10   | a psychiatric disorder that involves the mind. But  | 10   | A. I want to hear it again.   |
| 11   | there are psychiatric disorders that also involve the   | 11   | Q. Sure.  |
| 12   | mind and the brain. There is no known evidence to   | 12   | A. Because Something happened and I lost track.   |
| 13   | suggest that people with gender dysphoria have any  | 13   | Am I allowed to ask her?  |
| 14   | causal biological problems with their brain.  | 14   | Q. Sure.  |
| 15   | Although  | 15   | MR. WILLIAMS: Off the record.   |
| 16   | BY MR. WILLIAMS:  | 16   | (A discussion was held off the record.)   |
| 17   | Q. Brain the organ?   | 17   | (The question was read back as follows:   |
| 18   | A. Brain the organ.   | 18   | And so when you use the term "mind," I'm  |
| 19   | Q. Go ahead.  | 19   | telling you what I think so I can understand,   |
| 20   | A. There is no specific medical tests in terms of   | 20   | without going to medical school. I correlate that   |
| 21   | laboratories, physical exam, x-ray, CT, MRI, functional   | 21   | to thinking emotions, stuff like that, not  |
| 22   | MRI, PET scan that will allow you to diagnose a medical   | 22   | biological phenomenon. Is my thinking reasonably  |
| 23   | condition causing gender dysphoria. It is a product of  | 23   | accurate.)  |
| 24   | the mind.   | 24   | A. Yes.   |
| 25   | Now, there are cases in the literature that   | 25   | ***   |
|  |   |  |   |
|  | Page 70   |  | Page 72   |
| 1  | Page 70   | 1  | Page 72   |
| 1  | suggest that individuals with autism have higher rates  | 1 2  | BY MR. WILLIAMS:  |
| 2  | suggest that individuals with autism have higher rates of gender dysphoria, but there, it's not clear. So if  | 2  | BY MR. WILLIAMS: Q. In any event, going back to that dichotomy,   |
| 2  | suggest that individuals with autism have higher rates of gender dysphoria, but there, it's not clear. So if you think of the structure developing normally, the  | 2<br>3   | BY MR. WILLIAMS: Q. In any event, going back to that dichotomy, brain versus mind not versus but brain here, mind   |
| 2<br>3<br>4  | suggest that individuals with autism have higher rates of gender dysphoria, but there, it's not clear. So if you think of the structure developing normally, the mind can have all kinds of problems.   | 2<br>3<br>4  | BY MR. WILLIAMS:  Q. In any event, going back to that dichotomy, brain versus mind not versus but brain here, mind there, gender dysphoria is more related to the mind;   |
| 2  | suggest that individuals with autism have higher rates of gender dysphoria, but there, it's not clear. So if you think of the structure developing normally, the mind can have all kinds of problems.  The mind can be depressed but not depressed to   | 2<br>3   | BY MR. WILLIAMS: Q. In any event, going back to that dichotomy, brain versus mind not versus but brain here, mind   |
| 2<br>3<br>4<br>5   | suggest that individuals with autism have higher rates of gender dysphoria, but there, it's not clear. So if you think of the structure developing normally, the mind can have all kinds of problems.  The mind can be depressed but not depressed to the point that it affects the brain, but there are  | 2<br>3<br>4<br>5   | BY MR. WILLIAMS:  Q. In any event, going back to that dichotomy, brain versus mind not versus but brain here, mind there, gender dysphoria is more related to the mind; correct?  A. Yes.   |
| 2<br>3<br>4<br>5<br>6  | suggest that individuals with autism have higher rates of gender dysphoria, but there, it's not clear. So if you think of the structure developing normally, the mind can have all kinds of problems.  The mind can be depressed but not depressed to the point that it affects the brain, but there are depressions that affect the mind and affect the brain.   | 2<br>3<br>4<br>5<br>6<br>7   | BY MR. WILLIAMS:  Q. In any event, going back to that dichotomy, brain versus mind not versus but brain here, mind there, gender dysphoria is more related to the mind; correct?  |
| 2<br>3<br>4<br>5<br>6<br>7   | suggest that individuals with autism have higher rates of gender dysphoria, but there, it's not clear. So if you think of the structure developing normally, the mind can have all kinds of problems.  The mind can be depressed but not depressed to the point that it affects the brain, but there are  | 2<br>3<br>4<br>5<br>6  | BY MR. WILLIAMS:  Q. In any event, going back to that dichotomy, brain versus mind not versus but brain here, mind there, gender dysphoria is more related to the mind; correct?  A. Yes.  Q. The way I've characterized it; correct?   |
| 2<br>3<br>4<br>5<br>6<br>7<br>8  | suggest that individuals with autism have higher rates of gender dysphoria, but there, it's not clear. So if you think of the structure developing normally, the mind can have all kinds of problems.  The mind can be depressed but not depressed to the point that it affects the brain, but there are depressions that affect the mind and affect the brain. In fact, severe depression, melancholic depression will affect the growth of your skin, affect the growth of your hair, affect the heart rate. So we know that  | 2<br>3<br>4<br>5<br>6<br>7<br>8  | BY MR. WILLIAMS:  Q. In any event, going back to that dichotomy, brain versus mind not versus but brain here, mind there, gender dysphoria is more related to the mind; correct?  A. Yes.  Q. The way I've characterized it; correct?  A. Yes.  |
| 2<br>3<br>4<br>5<br>6<br>7<br>8<br>9   | suggest that individuals with autism have higher rates of gender dysphoria, but there, it's not clear. So if you think of the structure developing normally, the mind can have all kinds of problems.  The mind can be depressed but not depressed to the point that it affects the brain, but there are depressions that affect the mind and affect the brain. In fact, severe depression, melancholic depression will affect the growth of your skin, affect the growth of  | 2<br>3<br>4<br>5<br>6<br>7<br>8  | BY MR. WILLIAMS:  Q. In any event, going back to that dichotomy, brain versus mind not versus but brain here, mind there, gender dysphoria is more related to the mind; correct?  A. Yes. Q. The way I've characterized it; correct? A. Yes. Q. I'm going to confess to you, doctor, when I   |
| 2<br>3<br>4<br>5<br>6<br>7<br>8<br>9   | suggest that individuals with autism have higher rates of gender dysphoria, but there, it's not clear. So if you think of the structure developing normally, the mind can have all kinds of problems.  The mind can be depressed but not depressed to the point that it affects the brain, but there are depressions that affect the mind and affect the brain. In fact, severe depression, melancholic depression will affect the growth of your skin, affect the growth of your hair, affect the heart rate. So we know that  | 2<br>3<br>4<br>5<br>6<br>7<br>8<br>9   | BY MR. WILLIAMS:  Q. In any event, going back to that dichotomy, brain versus mind not versus but brain here, mind there, gender dysphoria is more related to the mind; correct?  A. Yes. Q. The way I've characterized it; correct? A. Yes. Q. I'm going to confess to you, doctor, when I read 14, I read it several times, paragraph 14. And   |
| 2<br>3<br>4<br>5<br>6<br>7<br>8<br>9<br>10   | suggest that individuals with autism have higher rates of gender dysphoria, but there, it's not clear. So if you think of the structure developing normally, the mind can have all kinds of problems.  The mind can be depressed but not depressed to the point that it affects the brain, but there are depressions that affect the mind and affect the brain. In fact, severe depression, melancholic depression will affect the growth of your skin, affect the growth of your hair, affect the heart rate. So we know that depression can go down deep into the biological causal relationships that exist in the body.  Gender dysphoria there is no evidence in the   | 2<br>3<br>4<br>5<br>6<br>7<br>8<br>9<br>10<br>11<br>12<br>13   | BY MR. WILLIAMS:  Q. In any event, going back to that dichotomy, brain versus mind not versus but brain here, mind there, gender dysphoria is more related to the mind; correct?  A. Yes. Q. The way I've characterized it; correct? A. Yes. Q. I'm going to confess to you, doctor, when I read 14, I read it several times, paragraph 14. And I'm not sure I understand it, as I sit here today. Would you please translate for me and for the court or anybody else who reads this deposition in plain   |
| 2<br>3<br>4<br>5<br>6<br>7<br>8<br>9<br>10<br>11<br>12<br>13<br>14   | suggest that individuals with autism have higher rates of gender dysphoria, but there, it's not clear. So if you think of the structure developing normally, the mind can have all kinds of problems.  The mind can be depressed but not depressed to the point that it affects the brain, but there are depressions that affect the mind and affect the brain. In fact, severe depression, melancholic depression will affect the growth of your skin, affect the growth of your hair, affect the heart rate. So we know that depression can go down deep into the biological causal relationships that exist in the body.  Gender dysphoria there is no evidence in the scientific literature to suggest that it is a   | 2<br>3<br>4<br>5<br>6<br>7<br>8<br>9<br>10<br>11<br>12<br>13<br>14   | BY MR. WILLIAMS:  Q. In any event, going back to that dichotomy, brain versus mind not versus but brain here, mind there, gender dysphoria is more related to the mind; correct?  A. Yes. Q. The way I've characterized it; correct? A. Yes. Q. I'm going to confess to you, doctor, when I read 14, I read it several times, paragraph 14. And I'm not sure I understand it, as I sit here today. Would you please translate for me and for the court or anybody else who reads this deposition in plain English, simple terms, what you are intending to  |
| 2<br>3<br>4<br>5<br>6<br>7<br>8<br>9<br>10<br>11<br>12<br>13<br>14<br>15   | suggest that individuals with autism have higher rates of gender dysphoria, but there, it's not clear. So if you think of the structure developing normally, the mind can have all kinds of problems.  The mind can be depressed but not depressed to the point that it affects the brain, but there are depressions that affect the mind and affect the brain. In fact, severe depression, melancholic depression will affect the growth of your skin, affect the growth of your hair, affect the heart rate. So we know that depression can go down deep into the biological causal relationships that exist in the body.  Gender dysphoria there is no evidence in the scientific literature to suggest that it is a biological causal etiology.   | 2<br>3<br>4<br>5<br>6<br>7<br>8<br>9<br>10<br>11<br>12<br>13<br>14<br>15   | BY MR. WILLIAMS:  Q. In any event, going back to that dichotomy, brain versus mind not versus but brain here, mind there, gender dysphoria is more related to the mind; correct?  A. Yes.  Q. The way I've characterized it; correct?  A. Yes.  Q. I'm going to confess to you, doctor, when I read 14, I read it several times, paragraph 14. And I'm not sure I understand it, as I sit here today. Would you please translate for me and for the court or anybody else who reads this deposition in plain English, simple terms, what you are intending to communicate in paragraph 14 of your declaration.  |
| 2<br>3<br>4<br>5<br>6<br>7<br>8<br>9<br>10<br>11<br>12<br>13<br>14<br>15<br>16   | suggest that individuals with autism have higher rates of gender dysphoria, but there, it's not clear. So if you think of the structure developing normally, the mind can have all kinds of problems.  The mind can be depressed but not depressed to the point that it affects the brain, but there are depressions that affect the mind and affect the brain. In fact, severe depression, melancholic depression will affect the growth of your skin, affect the growth of your hair, affect the heart rate. So we know that depression can go down deep into the biological causal relationships that exist in the body.  Gender dysphoria there is no evidence in the scientific literature to suggest that it is a biological causal etiology.  Q. You distinguished, I think, between mind and  | 2<br>3<br>4<br>5<br>6<br>7<br>8<br>9<br>10<br>11<br>12<br>13<br>14<br>15<br>16   | BY MR. WILLIAMS:  Q. In any event, going back to that dichotomy, brain versus mind not versus but brain here, mind there, gender dysphoria is more related to the mind; correct?  A. Yes. Q. The way I've characterized it; correct? A. Yes. Q. I'm going to confess to you, doctor, when I read 14, I read it several times, paragraph 14. And I'm not sure I understand it, as I sit here today. Would you please translate for me and for the court or anybody else who reads this deposition in plain English, simple terms, what you are intending to communicate in paragraph 14 of your declaration.  A. The only living human species on this planet  |
| 2<br>3<br>4<br>5<br>6<br>7<br>8<br>9<br>10<br>11<br>12<br>13<br>14<br>15<br>16<br>17   | suggest that individuals with autism have higher rates of gender dysphoria, but there, it's not clear. So if you think of the structure developing normally, the mind can have all kinds of problems.  The mind can be depressed but not depressed to the point that it affects the brain, but there are depressions that affect the mind and affect the brain. In fact, severe depression, melancholic depression will affect the growth of your skin, affect the growth of your hair, affect the heart rate. So we know that depression can go down deep into the biological causal relationships that exist in the body.  Gender dysphoria there is no evidence in the scientific literature to suggest that it is a biological causal etiology.  Q. You distinguished, I think, between mind and brain, have you not, in your testimony?  | 2<br>3<br>4<br>5<br>6<br>7<br>8<br>9<br>10<br>11<br>12<br>13<br>14<br>15<br>16<br>17   | BY MR. WILLIAMS:  Q. In any event, going back to that dichotomy, brain versus mind not versus but brain here, mind there, gender dysphoria is more related to the mind; correct?  A. Yes. Q. The way I've characterized it; correct? A. Yes. Q. I'm going to confess to you, doctor, when I read 14, I read it several times, paragraph 14. And I'm not sure I understand it, as I sit here today. Would you please translate for me and for the court or anybody else who reads this deposition in plain English, simple terms, what you are intending to communicate in paragraph 14 of your declaration.  A. The only living human species on this planet are homosapiens. Homosapiens consist of males and  |
| 2<br>3<br>4<br>5<br>6<br>7<br>8<br>9<br>10<br>11<br>12<br>13<br>14<br>15<br>16<br>17<br>18                                     | suggest that individuals with autism have higher rates of gender dysphoria, but there, it's not clear. So if you think of the structure developing normally, the mind can have all kinds of problems.  The mind can be depressed but not depressed to the point that it affects the brain, but there are depressions that affect the mind and affect the brain. In fact, severe depression, melancholic depression will affect the growth of your skin, affect the growth of your hair, affect the heart rate. So we know that depression can go down deep into the biological causal relationships that exist in the body.  Gender dysphoria there is no evidence in the scientific literature to suggest that it is a biological causal etiology.  Q. You distinguished, I think, between mind and brain, have you not, in your testimony?  A. The structure of the brain gives rise to   | 2<br>3<br>4<br>5<br>6<br>7<br>8<br>9<br>10<br>11<br>12<br>13<br>14<br>15<br>16<br>17<br>18                                     | BY MR. WILLIAMS:  Q. In any event, going back to that dichotomy, brain versus mind not versus but brain here, mind there, gender dysphoria is more related to the mind; correct?  A. Yes. Q. The way I've characterized it; correct? A. Yes. Q. I'm going to confess to you, doctor, when I read 14, I read it several times, paragraph 14. And I'm not sure I understand it, as I sit here today. Would you please translate for me and for the court or anybody else who reads this deposition in plain English, simple terms, what you are intending to communicate in paragraph 14 of your declaration.  A. The only living human species on this planet are homosapiens. Homosapiens consist of males and females. In a female, the somatic cells, the cells   |
| 2<br>3<br>4<br>5<br>6<br>7<br>8<br>9<br>10<br>11<br>12<br>13<br>14<br>15<br>16<br>17<br>18                                     | suggest that individuals with autism have higher rates of gender dysphoria, but there, it's not clear. So if you think of the structure developing normally, the mind can have all kinds of problems.  The mind can be depressed but not depressed to the point that it affects the brain, but there are depressions that affect the mind and affect the brain. In fact, severe depression, melancholic depression will affect the growth of your skin, affect the growth of your hair, affect the heart rate. So we know that depression can go down deep into the biological causal relationships that exist in the body.  Gender dysphoria there is no evidence in the scientific literature to suggest that it is a biological causal etiology.  Q. You distinguished, I think, between mind and brain, have you not, in your testimony?  A. The structure of the brain gives rise to physiologic control of the body and gives rise to   | 2<br>3<br>4<br>5<br>6<br>7<br>8<br>9<br>10<br>11<br>12<br>13<br>14<br>15<br>16<br>17<br>18                                     | BY MR. WILLIAMS:  Q. In any event, going back to that dichotomy, brain versus mind not versus but brain here, mind there, gender dysphoria is more related to the mind; correct?  A. Yes. Q. The way I've characterized it; correct? A. Yes. Q. I'm going to confess to you, doctor, when I read 14, I read it several times, paragraph 14. And I'm not sure I understand it, as I sit here today. Would you please translate for me and for the court or anybody else who reads this deposition in plain English, simple terms, what you are intending to communicate in paragraph 14 of your declaration.  A. The only living human species on this planet are homosapiens. Homosapiens consist of males and females. In a female, the somatic cells, the cells that are not involved in reproduction have two sex  |
| 2<br>3<br>4<br>5<br>6<br>7<br>8<br>9<br>10<br>11<br>12<br>13<br>14<br>15<br>16<br>17<br>18<br>19<br>20                         | suggest that individuals with autism have higher rates of gender dysphoria, but there, it's not clear. So if you think of the structure developing normally, the mind can have all kinds of problems.  The mind can be depressed but not depressed to the point that it affects the brain, but there are depressions that affect the mind and affect the brain. In fact, severe depression, melancholic depression will affect the growth of your skin, affect the growth of your hair, affect the heart rate. So we know that depression can go down deep into the biological causal relationships that exist in the body.  Gender dysphoria there is no evidence in the scientific literature to suggest that it is a biological causal etiology.  Q. You distinguished, I think, between mind and brain, have you not, in your testimony?  A. The structure of the brain gives rise to physiologic control of the body and gives rise to the mind.   | 2<br>3<br>4<br>5<br>6<br>7<br>8<br>9<br>10<br>11<br>12<br>13<br>14<br>15<br>16<br>17<br>18<br>19<br>20                         | BY MR. WILLIAMS:  Q. In any event, going back to that dichotomy, brain versus mind not versus but brain here, mind there, gender dysphoria is more related to the mind; correct?  A. Yes. Q. The way I've characterized it; correct? A. Yes. Q. I'm going to confess to you, doctor, when I read 14, I read it several times, paragraph 14. And I'm not sure I understand it, as I sit here today. Would you please translate for me and for the court or anybody else who reads this deposition in plain English, simple terms, what you are intending to communicate in paragraph 14 of your declaration.  A. The only living human species on this planet are homosapiens. Homosapiens consist of males and females. In a female, the somatic cells, the cells that are not involved in reproduction have two sex chromosomes, and they look like an X under a   |
| 2<br>3<br>4<br>5<br>6<br>7<br>8<br>9<br>10<br>11<br>12<br>13<br>14<br>15<br>16<br>17<br>18<br>19<br>20<br>21                   | suggest that individuals with autism have higher rates of gender dysphoria, but there, it's not clear. So if you think of the structure developing normally, the mind can have all kinds of problems.  The mind can be depressed but not depressed to the point that it affects the brain, but there are depressions that affect the mind and affect the brain. In fact, severe depression, melancholic depression will affect the growth of your skin, affect the growth of your hair, affect the heart rate. So we know that depression can go down deep into the biological causal relationships that exist in the body.  Gender dysphoria there is no evidence in the scientific literature to suggest that it is a biological causal etiology.  Q. You distinguished, I think, between mind and brain, have you not, in your testimony?  A. The structure of the brain gives rise to physiologic control of the body and gives rise to the mind.  Q. Well, go with me, if you would. The brain is  | 2<br>3<br>4<br>5<br>6<br>7<br>8<br>9<br>10<br>11<br>12<br>13<br>14<br>15<br>16<br>17<br>18<br>19<br>20<br>21                   | BY MR. WILLIAMS:  Q. In any event, going back to that dichotomy, brain versus mind not versus but brain here, mind there, gender dysphoria is more related to the mind; correct?  A. Yes. Q. The way I've characterized it; correct? A. Yes. Q. I'm going to confess to you, doctor, when I read 14, I read it several times, paragraph 14. And I'm not sure I understand it, as I sit here today. Would you please translate for me and for the court or anybody else who reads this deposition in plain English, simple terms, what you are intending to communicate in paragraph 14 of your declaration.  A. The only living human species on this planet are homosapiens. Homosapiens consist of males and females. In a female, the somatic cells, the cells that are not involved in reproduction have two sex chromosomes, and they look like an X under a microscope. And that's why they're called X.  |
| 2<br>3<br>4<br>5<br>6<br>7<br>8<br>9<br>10<br>11<br>12<br>13<br>14<br>15<br>16<br>17<br>18<br>19<br>20<br>21<br>22             | suggest that individuals with autism have higher rates of gender dysphoria, but there, it's not clear. So if you think of the structure developing normally, the mind can have all kinds of problems.  The mind can be depressed but not depressed to the point that it affects the brain, but there are depressions that affect the mind and affect the brain. In fact, severe depression, melancholic depression will affect the growth of your skin, affect the growth of your hair, affect the heart rate. So we know that depression can go down deep into the biological causal relationships that exist in the body.  Gender dysphoria there is no evidence in the scientific literature to suggest that it is a biological causal etiology.  Q. You distinguished, I think, between mind and brain, have you not, in your testimony?  A. The structure of the brain gives rise to physiologic control of the body and gives rise to the mind.  Q. Well, go with me, if you would. The brain is an organ of the human body, is it not?   | 2<br>3<br>4<br>5<br>6<br>7<br>8<br>9<br>10<br>11<br>12<br>13<br>14<br>15<br>16<br>17<br>18<br>19<br>20<br>21<br>22             | BY MR. WILLIAMS:  Q. In any event, going back to that dichotomy, brain versus mind not versus but brain here, mind there, gender dysphoria is more related to the mind; correct?  A. Yes.  Q. The way I've characterized it; correct?  A. Yes.  Q. I'm going to confess to you, doctor, when I read 14, I read it several times, paragraph 14. And I'm not sure I understand it, as I sit here today. Would you please translate for me and for the court or anybody else who reads this deposition in plain English, simple terms, what you are intending to communicate in paragraph 14 of your declaration.  A. The only living human species on this planet are homosapiens. Homosapiens consist of males and females. In a female, the somatic cells, the cells that are not involved in reproduction have two sex chromosomes, and they look like an X under a microscope. And that's why they're called X.  In a male, the sex chromosomes have an X, but  |
| 2<br>3<br>4<br>5<br>6<br>7<br>8<br>9<br>10<br>11<br>12<br>13<br>14<br>15<br>16<br>17<br>18<br>19<br>20<br>21<br>22<br>23       | suggest that individuals with autism have higher rates of gender dysphoria, but there, it's not clear. So if you think of the structure developing normally, the mind can have all kinds of problems.  The mind can be depressed but not depressed to the point that it affects the brain, but there are depressions that affect the mind and affect the brain. In fact, severe depression, melancholic depression will affect the growth of your skin, affect the growth of your hair, affect the heart rate. So we know that depression can go down deep into the biological causal relationships that exist in the body.  Gender dysphoria there is no evidence in the scientific literature to suggest that it is a biological causal etiology.  Q. You distinguished, I think, between mind and brain, have you not, in your testimony?  A. The structure of the brain gives rise to physiologic control of the body and gives rise to the mind.  Q. Well, go with me, if you would. The brain is an organ of the human body, is it not?  A. Yes.  | 2<br>3<br>4<br>5<br>6<br>7<br>8<br>9<br>10<br>11<br>12<br>13<br>14<br>15<br>16<br>17<br>18<br>19<br>20<br>21<br>22<br>23       | BY MR. WILLIAMS:  Q. In any event, going back to that dichotomy, brain versus mind not versus but brain here, mind there, gender dysphoria is more related to the mind; correct?  A. Yes.  Q. The way I've characterized it; correct?  A. Yes.  Q. I'm going to confess to you, doctor, when I read 14, I read it several times, paragraph 14. And I'm not sure I understand it, as I sit here today.  Would you please translate for me and for the court or anybody else who reads this deposition in plain English, simple terms, what you are intending to communicate in paragraph 14 of your declaration.  A. The only living human species on this planet are homosapiens. Homosapiens consist of males and females. In a female, the somatic cells, the cells that are not involved in reproduction have two sex chromosomes, and they look like an X under a microscope. And that's why they're called X.  In a male, the sex chromosomes have an X, but they also have a chromosome that looks like a Y.  |
| 2<br>3<br>4<br>5<br>6<br>7<br>8<br>9<br>10<br>11<br>12<br>13<br>14<br>15<br>16<br>17<br>18<br>19<br>20<br>21<br>22<br>23<br>24 | suggest that individuals with autism have higher rates of gender dysphoria, but there, it's not clear. So if you think of the structure developing normally, the mind can have all kinds of problems.  The mind can be depressed but not depressed to the point that it affects the brain, but there are depressions that affect the mind and affect the brain. In fact, severe depression, melancholic depression will affect the growth of your skin, affect the growth of your hair, affect the heart rate. So we know that depression can go down deep into the biological causal relationships that exist in the body.  Gender dysphoria there is no evidence in the scientific literature to suggest that it is a biological causal etiology.  Q. You distinguished, I think, between mind and brain, have you not, in your testimony?  A. The structure of the brain gives rise to physiologic control of the body and gives rise to the mind.  Q. Well, go with me, if you would. The brain is an organ of the human body, is it not?  A. Yes.  Q. And the brain as an organ allows the human | 2<br>3<br>4<br>5<br>6<br>7<br>8<br>9<br>10<br>11<br>12<br>13<br>14<br>15<br>16<br>17<br>18<br>19<br>20<br>21<br>22<br>23<br>24 | BY MR. WILLIAMS:  Q. In any event, going back to that dichotomy, brain versus mind not versus but brain here, mind there, gender dysphoria is more related to the mind; correct?  A. Yes.  Q. The way I've characterized it; correct?  A. Yes.  Q. I'm going to confess to you, doctor, when I read 14, I read it several times, paragraph 14. And I'm not sure I understand it, as I sit here today.  Would you please translate for me and for the court or anybody else who reads this deposition in plain English, simple terms, what you are intending to communicate in paragraph 14 of your declaration.  A. The only living human species on this planet are homosapiens. Homosapiens consist of males and females. In a female, the somatic cells, the cells that are not involved in reproduction have two sex chromosomes, and they look like an X under a microscope. And that's why they're called X.  In a male, the sex chromosomes have an X, but they also have a chromosome that looks like a Y.  In a male who has an X chromosome and a Y |
| 2<br>3<br>4<br>5<br>6<br>7<br>8<br>9<br>10<br>11<br>12<br>13<br>14<br>15<br>16<br>17<br>18<br>19<br>20<br>21<br>22<br>23       | suggest that individuals with autism have higher rates of gender dysphoria, but there, it's not clear. So if you think of the structure developing normally, the mind can have all kinds of problems.  The mind can be depressed but not depressed to the point that it affects the brain, but there are depressions that affect the mind and affect the brain. In fact, severe depression, melancholic depression will affect the growth of your skin, affect the growth of your hair, affect the heart rate. So we know that depression can go down deep into the biological causal relationships that exist in the body.  Gender dysphoria there is no evidence in the scientific literature to suggest that it is a biological causal etiology.  Q. You distinguished, I think, between mind and brain, have you not, in your testimony?  A. The structure of the brain gives rise to physiologic control of the body and gives rise to the mind.  Q. Well, go with me, if you would. The brain is an organ of the human body, is it not?  A. Yes.  | 2<br>3<br>4<br>5<br>6<br>7<br>8<br>9<br>10<br>11<br>12<br>13<br>14<br>15<br>16<br>17<br>18<br>19<br>20<br>21<br>22<br>23       | BY MR. WILLIAMS:  Q. In any event, going back to that dichotomy, brain versus mind not versus but brain here, mind there, gender dysphoria is more related to the mind; correct?  A. Yes.  Q. The way I've characterized it; correct?  A. Yes.  Q. I'm going to confess to you, doctor, when I read 14, I read it several times, paragraph 14. And I'm not sure I understand it, as I sit here today.  Would you please translate for me and for the court or anybody else who reads this deposition in plain English, simple terms, what you are intending to communicate in paragraph 14 of your declaration.  A. The only living human species on this planet are homosapiens. Homosapiens consist of males and females. In a female, the somatic cells, the cells that are not involved in reproduction have two sex chromosomes, and they look like an X under a microscope. And that's why they're called X.  In a male, the sex chromosomes have an X, but they also have a chromosome that looks like a Y.  |

18 (Pages 69 to 72)

ANTHEM REPORTING, LLC

www.anthemreporting.com

888.909.2720 anthem@anthemreporting.com

Page 73

- that human being is available on the X chromosome. The
   Y chromosome decides genetically whether it will be a
- 3 male and also hairy ears.
  - Q. Also what?

- 5 A. Hairy ears. I didn't design it.
  - Q. It happens.
- A. In a female, there's two Xs. And it was
  discovered by Winston Barr in 1946 that one of the Xs
  shuts down. There seems to be a redundancy of
  information. You don't need two Xs, so it shuts down.
  That's the Lyon hypothesis that that Barr body will
  stay a Barr body forever, and in consequence, the cell
  only needs one X. So in males you can't have a Barr
  - stay a Barr body forever, and in consequence, the cel only needs one X. So in males you can't have a Barr body if you have an X and a Y, because, if you shut down the X, the cell can't live.

In a female, one the Xs shuts down, becomes a littler dark spot on the edge of the nucleus, called a Barr body. He was a Canadian physician. He discovered it in 1950 – 1946, and then Lyon, a physician, proposed that this Barr body shuts down and never opens up again because you have all the information you need on the X chromosome.

So in someone who is born "normally," you have a male or you have a female. And in a male, you have an X chromosome, you have a Y chromosome. You have no

different approach to common things that males cannot do, because they only have one X chromosome.

Page 75

Page 76

So I go on to say that in men with Klinefelter syndrome, they have two Xs and one Y. What you find in someone with Klinefelter's, when you do a karyotype, when you look at the chromosomes, what you see, when you look at the cell, you see a Barr body in a male. Now, that shouldn't happen in a male, but they have Klinefelter's. They have two Xs. So one of the Xs shuts down and becomes a Barr body in the nucleus. So you end up with XY, which is a normal male, but because the different cells shut down different Xs, you end up with problems associated with Klinefelter's diagnosis.

Q. Which is what?

A. It's a -- Klinefelter's, they're very tall, their arms sometimes will reach above their knees. They tend to have elastic joints. They tend to die on the toilet because, when they push to have a bowel movement, it collapses the valves in the heart. So the cartilage is very -- it's too elastic for the body to withstand the rigors.

Nobody with Klinefelter's can play professional sports like hockey, basketball, football, because they'll damage themselves because the cartilage isn't strong enough to hold the joints together, and

Page 74

Barr bodies because, if you shut down the X, the cell will die.

In a female, you have an XX, and it's thought under the Lyon hypothesis that one of the Xs shuts down because you have a redundancy of information. What that means in practical terms is that in all women, including the women in this room now, when one X shuts down, it changes things. So women, their sweat pattern on their skin is different; whereas in men, it's uniform, because the men can't shut down the X, but because each X may have recessive genes or they may have predominant genes, one of the Xs shuts down. That's why cats with different hair color are almost always female.

So what I'm saying in this sentence is that a natal male, meaning a natural male, has an X and Y chromosome in their somatic cells. A natal female has an XX in their -- a natal female has an X and X in their somatic cells. One of the Xs shuts down in the nucleus, so you end up with one X, and that X is enough to give a woman life. But because there are genes that are active or recessive or whatever, they may have different sweat glands, they may have different nerve distribution. That's the ultimate diversity. It allows, through evolution, females to provide a

the bones are elongated because those cells are giving different information and causing a different phenotype, a different expression of the genes.

So in Klinefelter's you have two Xs. One X shuts down. You end with XY, which is a normal male, but they're not normal because they have physical signs and they have symptoms, and you can make the diagnosis based on that.

So in a Klinefelter's patient, there is one Barr body. There shouldn't be a Barr body because it's not a female, but because they have an extra X, they have a Barr body.

In a female --

Q. You are talking about a male that has a Barr body?

A. Yes. Because they have two Xs. In a normal male, they just have one X. So in a female with an XXX karyotype, trisomy X, there are two Barr bodies because there are an extra two X chromosomes, and so it shuts it down in the nucleus.

In females with Turner syndrome with a chromosomal karyotype of XO, they don't even have a Y chromosome. They don't even have an extra X chromosome. You can't have the X chromosome shut down. The cell would die. So they don't have a Barr body.

19 (Pages 73 to 76)

ANTHEM REPORTING, LLC

888.909.2720 | anthem@anthemreporting.com

www.anthemreporting.com

|  | Page 77  |   | Page 79   |
|--|--|---|---|
| 1  | As an inactivation the only X chromosome would render  | 1   | that and gender dysphoria.  |
| 2  | the cell without DNA.  | 2   | Q. And in any event, that is not part of your   |
| 3  | And although I don't mention it in this paper,   | 3   | expertise as a psychiatrist?  |
| 4  | I'll mention it to you, because you seem interested.   | 4   | A. If I was to do a physical exam on somebody,  |
| 5  | In every cell of the body and every nucleus of the   | 5   | which would it's usually identified at birth, so if   |
| 6  | body, there are between 5 and 10 million biochemical   | 6   | they got to me and no one has done a physical exam, I   |
| 7  | reactions per second. That's why, when you have  | 7   | would have to say, "What's going on?"   |
| 8  | children and you're gone from seeing your children,  | 8   | Q. Sure. Okay. Turn to page 5. And you have a   |
| 9  | like maybe a week or two weeks, you have a sense that  | 9   | topic, little roman iv, "Evidence-Based Practice  |
| 10   | they're somehow different. And they are different,   | 10  | Therapies," and you talk, at some length in the next  |
| 11   | because we're constantly changing, we're constantly  | 11  | few paragraphs, about that subject. I don't want to go  |
| 12   | aging, we're constantly moving through time  | 12  | through all of your declaration on that, because it   |
| 13   | biologically.  | 13  | would take a long time.   |
| 14   | So Number 14, I'm trying to explain that   | 14  | But my question to you is: What is the  |
| 15   | there's male and female, but in development, sometimes   | 15  | relevance of this subtopic to your expert opinions?   |
| 16   | you have a male that has an extra chromosome and they  | 16  | Can you summarize it for me?  |
| 17   | have a disease or an illness called Klinefelter's, and   | 17  | A. I would like to read it briefly.   |
| 18   | they end up having a Barr body where they shouldn't  | 18  | Q. Sure. Absolutely.  |
| 19   | have a Barr body.  | 19  | MR. WILLIAMS: Actually, if you want to take   |
| 20   | And in females with trisomy X, where they have   | 20  | an early lunch break, Roger, give you some time to  |
| 21   | three Xs instead of two, they have two Barr bodies.  | 21  | review it carefully. That would be okay with me,  |
| 22   | And in Turner syndrome, where they have XO, they don't   | 22  | if that's what you would like to do.  |
| 23   | have another chromosome. They can't shut down the X  | 23  | MR. GANNAN: Okay.   |
| 24   | chromosome. The cell would die.  | 24  | (A discussion was held off the record.)   |
| 25   | So that is my explanation for Number 14.   | 25  | MR. GANNAN: I think we'll be fine, but  |
| 23   | 30 that is my explanation for Number 14.   |   |   |
|  | Page 78  |   | Page 80   |
| 1  | Q. Have you ever heard of the term or phrase or  | 1   | Dr. Hudson has a 6:15 flight.   |
| 2  | whatever called "intersex condition"?  | 2   | MR. WILLIAMS: Oh, trust me. We won't have a   |
| 3  | A. Uh-huh.   | 3   | problem.  |
| 9  |  | 1 4   | (A luncheon recess was taken.)  |
| 4  | Q. What is that? What intersex condition?  | 4   | ` '   |
|  | A. It's where they ambiguous genitalia, or   | 5   | BY MR. WILLIAMS:  |
| 4  | A. It's where they ambiguous genitalia, or they have a combination of both genitalia.  | 1   | BY MR. WILLIAMS: Q. Doctor, when we broke for lunch you were going  |
| 4<br>5   | A. It's where they ambiguous genitalia, or they have a combination of both genitalia.  Q. At birth?  | 5<br>6<br>7   | BY MR. WILLIAMS:  Q. Doctor, when we broke for lunch you were going to take some time to read paragraphs 20 through 22 of   |
| 4<br>5<br>6  | <ul><li>A. It's where they ambiguous genitalia, or they have a combination of both genitalia.</li><li>Q. At birth?</li><li>A. Yes, at ultrasound.</li></ul>  | 5<br>6  | BY MR. WILLIAMS:  Q. Doctor, when we broke for lunch you were going to take some time to read paragraphs 20 through 22 of your declaration, pages 5 and 6. Have you had an  |
| 4<br>5<br>6<br>7   | <ul> <li>A. It's where they ambiguous genitalia, or they have a combination of both genitalia.</li> <li>Q. At birth?</li> <li>A. Yes, at ultrasound.</li> <li>Q. At what?</li> </ul>   | 5<br>6<br>7<br>8<br>9   | BY MR. WILLIAMS:  Q. Doctor, when we broke for lunch you were going to take some time to read paragraphs 20 through 22 of your declaration, pages 5 and 6. Have you had an opportunity to do that?  |
| 4<br>5<br>6<br>7<br>8<br>9   | <ul> <li>A. It's where they ambiguous genitalia, or they have a combination of both genitalia.</li> <li>Q. At birth?</li> <li>A. Yes, at ultrasound.</li> <li>Q. At what?</li> <li>A. At ultrasound.</li> </ul>  | 5<br>6<br>7<br>8<br>9   | BY MR. WILLIAMS:  Q. Doctor, when we broke for lunch you were going to take some time to read paragraphs 20 through 22 of your declaration, pages 5 and 6. Have you had an opportunity to do that?  A. Yes.   |
| 4<br>5<br>6<br>7<br>8<br>9<br>10   | <ul> <li>A. It's where they ambiguous genitalia, or they have a combination of both genitalia.</li> <li>Q. At birth?</li> <li>A. Yes, at ultrasound.</li> <li>Q. At what?</li> <li>A. At ultrasound.</li> <li>Q. Do you know what causes that phenomenon?</li> </ul>   | 5<br>6<br>7<br>8<br>9<br>10<br>11   | BY MR. WILLIAMS:  Q. Doctor, when we broke for lunch you were going to take some time to read paragraphs 20 through 22 of your declaration, pages 5 and 6. Have you had an opportunity to do that?  A. Yes.  Q. What is the significance of including your  |
| 4<br>5<br>6<br>7<br>8<br>9<br>10<br>11   | <ul> <li>A. It's where they ambiguous genitalia, or they have a combination of both genitalia.</li> <li>Q. At birth?</li> <li>A. Yes, at ultrasound.</li> <li>Q. At what?</li> <li>A. At ultrasound.</li> <li>Q. Do you know what causes that phenomenon?</li> <li>A. No.</li> </ul>   | 5<br>6<br>7<br>8<br>9<br>10<br>11<br>12   | BY MR. WILLIAMS:  Q. Doctor, when we broke for lunch you were going to take some time to read paragraphs 20 through 22 of your declaration, pages 5 and 6. Have you had an opportunity to do that?  A. Yes.  Q. What is the significance of including your discussion in paragraphs 20 through 22 about   |
| 4<br>5<br>6<br>7<br>8<br>9<br>10<br>11<br>12   | A. It's where they ambiguous genitalia, or they have a combination of both genitalia.  Q. At birth?  A. Yes, at ultrasound.  Q. At what?  A. At ultrasound.  Q. Do you know what causes that phenomenon?  A. No.  Q. Are you an expert at all in that phenomenon?  | 5<br>6<br>7<br>8<br>9<br>10<br>11<br>12<br>13   | BY MR. WILLIAMS:  Q. Doctor, when we broke for lunch you were going to take some time to read paragraphs 20 through 22 of your declaration, pages 5 and 6. Have you had an opportunity to do that?  A. Yes.  Q. What is the significance of including your discussion in paragraphs 20 through 22 about evidence-based practice therapies? Why did you include  |
| 4<br>5<br>6<br>7<br>8<br>9<br>10<br>11<br>12<br>13   | A. It's where they ambiguous genitalia, or they have a combination of both genitalia.  Q. At birth?  A. Yes, at ultrasound. Q. At what?  A. At ultrasound. Q. Do you know what causes that phenomenon? A. No. Q. Are you an expert at all in that phenomenon? A. No.   | 5<br>6<br>7<br>8<br>9<br>10<br>11<br>12<br>13<br>14   | BY MR. WILLIAMS:  Q. Doctor, when we broke for lunch you were going to take some time to read paragraphs 20 through 22 of your declaration, pages 5 and 6. Have you had an opportunity to do that?  A. Yes.  Q. What is the significance of including your discussion in paragraphs 20 through 22 about evidence-based practice therapies? Why did you include that?  |
| 4<br>5<br>6<br>7<br>8<br>9<br>10<br>11<br>12<br>13<br>14<br>15   | A. It's where they ambiguous genitalia, or they have a combination of both genitalia.  Q. At birth? A. Yes, at ultrasound. Q. At what? A. At ultrasound. Q. Do you know what causes that phenomenon? A. No. Q. Are you an expert at all in that phenomenon? A. No. Q. Does that phenomenon have any correlation to   | 5<br>6<br>7<br>8<br>9<br>10<br>11<br>12<br>13<br>14<br>15   | BY MR. WILLIAMS:  Q. Doctor, when we broke for lunch you were going to take some time to read paragraphs 20 through 22 of your declaration, pages 5 and 6. Have you had an opportunity to do that?  A. Yes.  Q. What is the significance of including your discussion in paragraphs 20 through 22 about evidence-based practice therapies? Why did you include that?  A. I included it because therapy is important for   |
| 4<br>5<br>6<br>7<br>8<br>9<br>10<br>11<br>12<br>13<br>14<br>15   | A. It's where they ambiguous genitalia, or they have a combination of both genitalia.  Q. At birth? A. Yes, at ultrasound. Q. At what? A. At ultrasound. Q. Do you know what causes that phenomenon? A. No. Q. Are you an expert at all in that phenomenon? A. No. Q. Does that phenomenon have any correlation to gender dysphoria, in your opinion, or do you know   | 5<br>6<br>7<br>8<br>9<br>10<br>11<br>12<br>13<br>14<br>15   | BY MR. WILLIAMS:  Q. Doctor, when we broke for lunch you were going to take some time to read paragraphs 20 through 22 of your declaration, pages 5 and 6. Have you had an opportunity to do that?  A. Yes.  Q. What is the significance of including your discussion in paragraphs 20 through 22 about evidence-based practice therapies? Why did you include that?  A. I included it because therapy is important for individuals who suffer from psychological or  |
| 4<br>5<br>6<br>7<br>8<br>9<br>10<br>11<br>12<br>13<br>14<br>15<br>16<br>17   | A. It's where they ambiguous genitalia, or they have a combination of both genitalia.  Q. At birth? A. Yes, at ultrasound. Q. At what? A. At ultrasound. Q. Do you know what causes that phenomenon? A. No. Q. Are you an expert at all in that phenomenon? A. No. Q. Does that phenomenon have any correlation to gender dysphoria, in your opinion, or do you know either way?   | 5<br>6<br>7<br>8<br>9<br>10<br>11<br>12<br>13<br>14<br>15<br>16   | BY MR. WILLIAMS:  Q. Doctor, when we broke for lunch you were going to take some time to read paragraphs 20 through 22 of your declaration, pages 5 and 6. Have you had an opportunity to do that?  A. Yes.  Q. What is the significance of including your discussion in paragraphs 20 through 22 about evidence-based practice therapies? Why did you include that?  A. I included it because therapy is important for individuals who suffer from psychological or psychiatric illness. And I included it because I   |
| 4<br>5<br>6<br>7<br>8<br>9<br>10<br>11<br>12<br>13<br>14<br>15<br>16<br>17<br>18                                     | A. It's where they ambiguous genitalia, or they have a combination of both genitalia.  Q. At birth? A. Yes, at ultrasound. Q. At what? A. At ultrasound. Q. Do you know what causes that phenomenon? A. No. Q. Are you an expert at all in that phenomenon? A. No. Q. Does that phenomenon have any correlation to gender dysphoria, in your opinion, or do you know either way? A. I'll think out loud. Intersex is a genetic   | 5<br>6<br>7<br>8<br>9<br>10<br>11<br>12<br>13<br>14<br>15<br>16<br>17   | BY MR. WILLIAMS:  Q. Doctor, when we broke for lunch you were going to take some time to read paragraphs 20 through 22 of your declaration, pages 5 and 6. Have you had an opportunity to do that?  A. Yes.  Q. What is the significance of including your discussion in paragraphs 20 through 22 about evidence-based practice therapies? Why did you include that?  A. I included it because therapy is important for individuals who suffer from psychological or psychiatric illness. And I included it because I wanted to show that there are therapies that are  |
| 4<br>5<br>6<br>7<br>8<br>9<br>10<br>11<br>12<br>13<br>14<br>15<br>16<br>17<br>18                                     | A. It's where they ambiguous genitalia, or they have a combination of both genitalia.  Q. At birth?  A. Yes, at ultrasound. Q. At what?  A. At ultrasound. Q. Do you know what causes that phenomenon? A. No. Q. Are you an expert at all in that phenomenon? A. No. Q. Does that phenomenon have any correlation to gender dysphoria, in your opinion, or do you know either way?  A. I'll think out loud. Intersex is a genetic developmental disorder.  | 5<br>6<br>7<br>8<br>9<br>10<br>11<br>12<br>13<br>14<br>15<br>16<br>17<br>18                                     | BY MR. WILLIAMS:  Q. Doctor, when we broke for lunch you were going to take some time to read paragraphs 20 through 22 of your declaration, pages 5 and 6. Have you had an opportunity to do that?  A. Yes.  Q. What is the significance of including your discussion in paragraphs 20 through 22 about evidence-based practice therapies? Why did you include that?  A. I included it because therapy is important for individuals who suffer from psychological or psychiatric illness. And I included it because I wanted to show that there are therapies that are available for parents, for children, adolescents, for  |
| 4<br>5<br>6<br>7<br>8<br>9<br>10<br>11<br>12<br>13<br>14<br>15<br>16<br>17<br>18<br>19<br>20                         | A. It's where they ambiguous genitalia, or they have a combination of both genitalia.  Q. At birth? A. Yes, at ultrasound. Q. At what? A. At ultrasound. Q. Do you know what causes that phenomenon? A. No. Q. Are you an expert at all in that phenomenon? A. No. Q. Does that phenomenon have any correlation to gender dysphoria, in your opinion, or do you know either way? A. I'll think out loud. Intersex is a genetic developmental disorder. Q. Biological?  | 5<br>6<br>7<br>8<br>9<br>10<br>11<br>12<br>13<br>14<br>15<br>16<br>17<br>18<br>19<br>20                         | BY MR. WILLIAMS:  Q. Doctor, when we broke for lunch you were going to take some time to read paragraphs 20 through 22 of your declaration, pages 5 and 6. Have you had an opportunity to do that?  A. Yes.  Q. What is the significance of including your discussion in paragraphs 20 through 22 about evidence-based practice therapies? Why did you include that?  A. I included it because therapy is important for individuals who suffer from psychological or psychiatric illness. And I included it because I wanted to show that there are therapies that are available for parents, for children, adolescents, for families, and there's different kinds of therapies, and  |
| 4<br>5<br>6<br>7<br>8<br>9<br>10<br>11<br>12<br>13<br>14<br>15<br>16<br>17<br>18<br>19<br>20<br>21                   | A. It's where they ambiguous genitalia, or they have a combination of both genitalia.  Q. At birth? A. Yes, at ultrasound. Q. At what? A. At ultrasound. Q. Do you know what causes that phenomenon? A. No. Q. Are you an expert at all in that phenomenon? A. No. Q. Does that phenomenon have any correlation to gender dysphoria, in your opinion, or do you know either way? A. I'll think out loud. Intersex is a genetic developmental disorder. Q. Biological? A. Biological causative, something something's   | 5<br>6<br>7<br>8<br>9<br>10<br>11<br>12<br>13<br>14<br>15<br>16<br>17<br>18<br>19<br>20<br>21                   | BY MR. WILLIAMS:  Q. Doctor, when we broke for lunch you were going to take some time to read paragraphs 20 through 22 of your declaration, pages 5 and 6. Have you had an opportunity to do that?  A. Yes.  Q. What is the significance of including your discussion in paragraphs 20 through 22 about evidence-based practice therapies? Why did you include that?  A. I included it because therapy is important for individuals who suffer from psychological or psychiatric illness. And I included it because I wanted to show that there are therapies that are available for parents, for children, adolescents, for families, and there's different kinds of therapies, and many of the therapies that are recommended by the  |
| 4<br>5<br>6<br>7<br>8<br>9<br>10<br>11<br>12<br>13<br>14<br>15<br>16<br>17<br>18<br>19<br>20<br>21<br>22             | A. It's where they ambiguous genitalia, or they have a combination of both genitalia.  Q. At birth? A. Yes, at ultrasound. Q. At what? A. At ultrasound. Q. Do you know what causes that phenomenon? A. No. Q. Are you an expert at all in that phenomenon? A. No. Q. Does that phenomenon have any correlation to gender dysphoria, in your opinion, or do you know either way? A. I'll think out loud. Intersex is a genetic developmental disorder. Q. Biological? A. Biological causative, something something's gone wrong, and it doesn't develop right, and it  | 5<br>6<br>7<br>8<br>9<br>10<br>11<br>12<br>13<br>14<br>15<br>16<br>17<br>18<br>19<br>20<br>21<br>22             | BY MR. WILLIAMS:  Q. Doctor, when we broke for lunch you were going to take some time to read paragraphs 20 through 22 of your declaration, pages 5 and 6. Have you had an opportunity to do that?  A. Yes.  Q. What is the significance of including your discussion in paragraphs 20 through 22 about evidence-based practice therapies? Why did you include that?  A. I included it because therapy is important for individuals who suffer from psychological or psychiatric illness. And I included it because I wanted to show that there are therapies that are available for parents, for children, adolescents, for families, and there's different kinds of therapies, and many of the therapies that are recommended by the American Psychological Association, the American   |
| 4<br>5<br>6<br>7<br>8<br>9<br>10<br>11<br>12<br>13<br>14<br>15<br>16<br>17<br>18<br>19<br>20<br>21<br>22<br>23       | A. It's where they ambiguous genitalia, or they have a combination of both genitalia.  Q. At birth? A. Yes, at ultrasound. Q. At what? A. At ultrasound. Q. Do you know what causes that phenomenon? A. No. Q. Are you an expert at all in that phenomenon? A. No. Q. Does that phenomenon have any correlation to gender dysphoria, in your opinion, or do you know either way? A. I'll think out loud. Intersex is a genetic developmental disorder. Q. Biological? A. Biological causative, something something's gone wrong, and it doesn't develop right, and it develops both instead of               | 5<br>6<br>7<br>8<br>9<br>10<br>11<br>12<br>13<br>14<br>15<br>16<br>17<br>18<br>19<br>20<br>21<br>22<br>23       | BY MR. WILLIAMS:  Q. Doctor, when we broke for lunch you were going to take some time to read paragraphs 20 through 22 of your declaration, pages 5 and 6. Have you had an opportunity to do that?  A. Yes.  Q. What is the significance of including your discussion in paragraphs 20 through 22 about evidence-based practice therapies? Why did you include that?  A. I included it because therapy is important for individuals who suffer from psychological or psychiatric illness. And I included it because I wanted to show that there are therapies that are available for parents, for children, adolescents, for families, and there's different kinds of therapies, and many of the therapies that are recommended by the American Psychological Association, the American Psychiatric Association are evidence-based therapies.   |
| 4<br>5<br>6<br>7<br>8<br>9<br>10<br>11<br>12<br>13<br>14<br>15<br>16<br>17<br>18<br>19<br>20<br>21<br>22<br>23<br>24 | A. It's where they ambiguous genitalia, or they have a combination of both genitalia.  Q. At birth? A. Yes, at ultrasound. Q. At what? A. At ultrasound. Q. Do you know what causes that phenomenon? A. No. Q. Are you an expert at all in that phenomenon? A. No. Q. Does that phenomenon have any correlation to gender dysphoria, in your opinion, or do you know either way? A. I'll think out loud. Intersex is a genetic developmental disorder. Q. Biological? A. Biological causative, something something's gone wrong, and it doesn't develop right, and it develops both instead of Q. Either/or? | 5<br>6<br>7<br>8<br>9<br>10<br>11<br>12<br>13<br>14<br>15<br>16<br>17<br>18<br>19<br>20<br>21<br>22<br>23<br>24 | BY MR. WILLIAMS:  Q. Doctor, when we broke for lunch you were going to take some time to read paragraphs 20 through 22 of your declaration, pages 5 and 6. Have you had an opportunity to do that?  A. Yes.  Q. What is the significance of including your discussion in paragraphs 20 through 22 about evidence-based practice therapies? Why did you include that?  A. I included it because therapy is important for individuals who suffer from psychological or psychiatric illness. And I included it because I wanted to show that there are therapies that are available for parents, for children, adolescents, for families, and there's different kinds of therapies, and many of the therapies that are recommended by the American Psychological Association, the American Psychiatric Association are evidence-based therapies. They are shown that, if you do the therapy in the way |
| 4<br>5<br>6<br>7<br>8<br>9<br>10<br>11<br>12<br>13<br>14<br>15<br>16<br>17<br>18<br>19<br>20<br>21<br>22<br>23       | A. It's where they ambiguous genitalia, or they have a combination of both genitalia.  Q. At birth? A. Yes, at ultrasound. Q. At what? A. At ultrasound. Q. Do you know what causes that phenomenon? A. No. Q. Are you an expert at all in that phenomenon? A. No. Q. Does that phenomenon have any correlation to gender dysphoria, in your opinion, or do you know either way? A. I'll think out loud. Intersex is a genetic developmental disorder. Q. Biological? A. Biological causative, something something's gone wrong, and it doesn't develop right, and it develops both instead of               | 5<br>6<br>7<br>8<br>9<br>10<br>11<br>12<br>13<br>14<br>15<br>16<br>17<br>18<br>19<br>20<br>21<br>22<br>23       | BY MR. WILLIAMS:  Q. Doctor, when we broke for lunch you were going to take some time to read paragraphs 20 through 22 of your declaration, pages 5 and 6. Have you had an opportunity to do that?  A. Yes.  Q. What is the significance of including your discussion in paragraphs 20 through 22 about evidence-based practice therapies? Why did you include that?  A. I included it because therapy is important for individuals who suffer from psychological or psychiatric illness. And I included it because I wanted to show that there are therapies that are available for parents, for children, adolescents, for families, and there's different kinds of therapies, and many of the therapies that are recommended by the American Psychological Association, the American Psychiatric Association are evidence-based therapies.   |

20 (Pages 77 to 80)

ANTHEM REPORTING, LLC

www.anthemreporting.com

| 888.909.2720 | anthem@anthemreporting.com

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

1

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14 15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

Page 81

Q. Prescribed. A. I'll go with that.

1

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

1

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

- Q. "Proscribed" is a totally different word.
- A. I was uncertain as to what to say. And I also did it because there is no evidence-based practice therapy for people that "transgender." So there are evidence based therapies that are available to use with people who have gender dysphoria, but the ban, like in California and in other places, says you have to affirm.

And what's happened in my experience is that it's caused two things to happen. It's caused patients to fear going to therapy. It's caused therapists, whether they're LCSWs or marriage and family counseling or psychiatrists, running afoul of the law if they don't do this affirming.

- Q. Go ahead, please.
- A. I wanted to demonstrate that there are therapies available for people who have gender dysphoria if they have comorbidities; if they have anxiety disorders, which many people with gender dysphoria have; if they have depressive symptoms, which many people with gender dysphoria have; if they have substance abuse issues, which many gender dysphoric people have; if they have histories of physical and/or

dreaming, somebody is watching, and it's you. And that's the self. And what people come in for therapy for is difficulties with the self, difficulties in relationships, difficulties with their own relationships with themselves.

Page 83

And so therapy is really restoring the person to a civil relationship with themselves, and there's various ways to approach a patient. There's various therapies that are evidence-based to use that with patients, and some of the guidelines that claim to be standards of care or evidence-based prevent you from doing that. And it's heartbreaking that you can't help some of these people.

Like in California, I had to say to them, "The law says I'm not allowed to do this."

- Q. What are you not allowed to do in California?
- A. You are supposed to affirm, and you are not allowed to say that someone is not the opposite sex.
- Q. When you say "affirm," what does that mean? Be specific.
- A. You're supposed to -- when somebody comes in and claims that they're a "transgender," you are supposed to say, "Yes, you are." And then the guidelines say you are supposed to educate them, you are supposed to let them know about the stigma attached

Page 82

sexual abuse, which many of these individuals have; if they have experiences where they've been bullied or accosted or assaulted in some way, which many of these people have.

And so I wanted to demonstrate that there are therapies available for these people if they have these comorbidities. But there is no therapy specifically for gender dysphoria. What you do is you treat the outlying symptoms, and then you work with the patient to the develop a therapeutic approach that aids them in assisting how to see themselves, how to deal with the "stigma" that's attached with that.

So those three sections it's -- Number 20 is an introduction into their various kinds of therapy. Number 21 is working with the patient so that you can lessen their symptoms, and then 22 is pointing out that there is no -- in the literature, a therapy for gender dysphoria. But if they have other symptoms, you can use the evidence-based therapies with them.

- Q. You've used the word "therapy" quite a bit in your answer and also in your declaration. Give me a working definition of the word "therapy" as you understand it in connection with your testimony?
- A. It's the restoration of the self. People -the self is what, when you're asleep and you are

Page 84

to this, and that they'll be -- people will be aggressive, they won't accept you, they won't tolerate you. That's not therapy. That's -- that's instruction. That's an instructional manual.

Therapy has to do with them bringing into the session the problems they have and then you helping them deal with those problems. And one of the best signs that therapy is over is the patient says to you, "You know, if I wasn't coming here, I wouldn't have any problems. You're the problem now."

Well, that means that they brought the problems into the therapy; they've restored themselves to themselves; and they don't, any longer, need to see you because they're doing well on the outside. They're no longer dysfunctional.

- Q. Doing well on the outside by themselves?
- A. In terms of activities of daily living, in terms of work, in terms of relationships with friends or family, in terms of living in the real world. One of the goals is -- in therapy, is to help people deal with the fact that this world, that these people around are not always going to get along.

And a lot of people come in -- everybody comes in to therapy and says the same thing, basically: "I have a problem with that person. I have a problem with

21 (Pages 81 to 84)

ANTHEM REPORTING, LLC

www.anthemreporting.com 888.909.2720 anthem@anthemreporting.com

Page 85

that person, and it's their fault, and it's their fault." It's not. That's the way the world is.

And so therapy really is helping someone deal with fact that the world doesn't negotiate, the world doesn't really care what you feel and how you think. And you have to live in the world in a civil way. And if you have a psychiatric illness that's interfering with that, then that's what therapy attempts to address. If they're really psychiatrically ill, you may have to use psychopharmacology to help them.

So my experience in California was that you had to affirm, you had to educate, you had to go through this long list of things that you had to do. That's not therapy. What that is, it's just telling the person what they already know.

Q. Informational?

A. Yeah. They already know that the world doesn't accept them. They already know that they can be bullied. When I was at Vanderbilt, I had several people that were homosexual, and one guy came in one day, and he had a huge black eye. He had a big cut on his jaw. He was downtown Nashville, and somebody thought he was gay, and he was, and he got assaulted.

And he says, "I'm just not going to go downtown anymore."

happened when they were a teenager or when they were a child, and they are still doing the same thing. It's a repetition-compulsion kind of lifestyle.

Page 87

Page 88

And by sharing the observations that you seem to do this when this happens, you seem to say this when this happens, you share the observation. And then they begin to incorporate that observation, and you begin to see them change. And you begin to see what many people call an observing ego. They're able to observe themselves and say, "Okay. I'm feeling this way, and the reason I'm feeling this way is not because of the person. It's because I feel this way." And they're able to order their life. They're able to -- they have a direction.

Many people, as an example, come into therapy with an old map, and they're trying to navigate streets that longer exist or the streets are bigger or there's building in the way. And what you do is you update their map. You help them do that because it's unconscious many times. They don't know that they're actually doing it.

You know, the famous thing about alcoholics is they're in denial. Well, denial is unconscious. They don't know they're in denial. You have to help them access that. You have to help them dig it up so they

Page 86

Well, you know, if you don't go downtown, you know, you don't go out with friends, you don't do things. And the goal is for them to live in society. But society sometimes doesn't do what we want it to do. And he suffered greatly for it, and it took a while for him to finally go back downtown, but he went downtown with friends. He didn't go alone anymore. So we worked on does he have a friend? Can he do downtown with that friend? Can he have a good time with that friend? Will he feel protected with that friend?

So almost everyone that I've spoken to over the years has no problem working with people that have sexual instinct, sexual desire, sexual identities. They don't have a problem with that. That's fine. Live your life. Do what you want. If you have this illness, I'll help you with it and we'll plan some therapy.

But these bans prevent you from doing that. They cut you off before you're -- before you can do an evaluation, before you can process what the person is like. Many people take a long time to open up. I've had people sometimes in therapy one to two months before they finally are able to uncover what really is bothering them, and I've had people that are -- have been living their lives based on something that

can see that they're in denial.

Many times with individuals that, say, have a substance abuse problem, let's say alcohol, they'll say, "Well, I only drink six beers," and I'll say, "Why not nine? Why not ten? Why do you stop at six? What is so magical about six? Tell me about six. What does that mean?"

And, oftentimes, you can find out information because the six is a screen memory for other things that took place in their life. They've put everything into the six beers.

I had a woman that was absolutely petrified by spiders, and it took a while, it took a long while for her to finally realize that on the day she was raped, she was in a barn and she was looking up at a spider in a spider web. So she took the assault and the trauma, and she projected it onto a spider.

That takes time. And that takes evidence-based therapy so that you can help them access that, because it's highly defended. It's a wall that goes very high and goes very deep and goes very wide, and you have to help them remove brick by brick by brick so that they can see that the trauma still exists, but it's been projected onto a spider or it's been projected onto a man or it's been projected onto a

22 (Pages 85 to 88)

ANTHEM REPORTING, LLC

888.909.2720 | anthem@anthemreporting.com

Page 91 Page 89 1 BY MR. WILLIAMS: 1 female. 2 2 So the steps there, 20, 21, and 22 is to point Q. You don't question what they've told you. You 3 3 just affirm it -- confirm it, almost, is really what out that there are available evidence-based therapies, 4 4 and there's a variety of evidence-based therapies based you are saying? 5 5 on the scientific method and that there is no specific MR. GANNAN: Objection. Vague. Misstates evidence-based therapy for people that are claiming 6 6 testimony. 7 7 they're transgender, but you can still help them by A. There are instances where the law interferes 8 8 alleviating their comorbid psychiatric problems, such with treatment, and I have tried in my career to abide 9 as depression, anxiety, panic attacks, sometimes 9 by the law. But I will say to people, "Given the fact 10 10 agoraphobia. You can help them with substance abuse that there's a law that does not allow me to question 11 problems. You can help them. But the ban cuts you 11 you in that area, are there other things that you are 12 12 off. suffering from that I can help you with?" 13 Q. Well, I realize that you don't live in the 13 BY MR. WILLIAMS: 14 city of Tampa, you don't practice psychiatry in the 14 Q. All right. Well, if the law wasn't as it is 15 city of Tampa. You don't even live in Florida. So 15 in California and somebody came in to say -- who was 16 your experience with the ban, as you've talked about, 16 female and says, "I'm a man," what would you do 17 is primarily California's, is it not? 17 differently? What therapy would you provide to them A. It's California, and it's the reading of the 18 18 potentially? 19 19 Tampa ordinance. A. Well, as I mentioned there is no 20 Q. All right. Let's stay with California because 20 evidence-based therapy for people who claim that. So 21 that's where you practiced. You haven't practiced in 21 you look for any kind of comorbidity, and you then use 22 Tampa, have you? 22 evidence-based therapy to treat that comorbidity. 23 A. No. 23 Q. "Comorbidity," define that, if you would. 24 Q. So going back to California, it's a statewide 24 They come in and you diagnose gender 25 statute. I think we established that earlier that, to 25 dysphoria. Many of these individuals not only have Page 90 Page 92 1 the best of your knowledge, that bans -- that is the 1 gender dysphoria, they have depression, they have 2 anxiety, they have substance abuse problems, they have 2 ban. I don't have a copy of that statute, but what you 3 self harm, they have suicidal thoughts, they have maybe 3 told me earlier, Doctor, is that if a client comes in, 4 attempted suicide. So you help them in those areas. 4 all you can do is provide them with information or 5 5 instruction. You can't provide them with therapy. Did The goal is you may not be able to get to the 6 bull's-eye, but you can certainly circle around and 6 I -- was that an accurate statement? 7 7 eliminate or attenuate the other symptoms that they're A. You have to affirm, and then you have to 8 suffering from. You do help them. You help them from 8 9 Q. "Affirm" meaning you are what you are? 9 the outside towards the in. And then if you are 10 10 able -- and I have been able to do this with people A. Yeah. that are claiming that they are the opposite sex, we go 11 O. I want to make sure that term is clear on the 11 12 record. So define "affirm" as you use it in the 12 through the science of biological sex. We go through 13 how that can take place, and more often than not people 13 context that we've been discussing. "You have to 14 end up saying, "No, I guess I'm not the opposite sex." 14 affirm," what does that mean? 15 I have had --15 A. If somebody comes in and claims they're the 16 opposite sex, you have to agree with that. You have to 16 Q. They reach that conclusion on their own? 17 A. With help through the therapeutic process, 17 affirm that they are the opposite sex. 18 Q. A female human being comes in and says, "I'm a 18 through the relationship that they establish, 19 asymmetric, they don't know anything about me, but they 19 male human being." You, the psychiatrists, have to 20 say, "Yes, you are the male human being." Is that what 20 know that I have a skill set, because every person I 21 you are saying? 21 ever meet I introduce myself. I introduce the fact 22 that I'm Board-certified in psychiatry and child 22 MR. GANNAN: Objection. Vague. 23 adolescent psychiatry, that I've worked 40 years or 23 You can answer. 24 35 years, that I have been in an academic position, and 24 A. Yes. \*\*\* 25 25 then I give them my card.

23 (Pages 89 to 92)

ANTHEM REPORTING, LLC

www.anthemreporting.com | 888.909.2720 | anthem@anthemreporting.com

Page 93

So there's an introduction, and then they start to talk about what they're troubled with. And if they say that their primary problem is that they're the opposite sex, I will say, "Are there other things that are more troubling to you?"

If they say yes, then we address those things. If they say no, then we address that. And the way we address that is we have to combine other evidence-based therapies because there is no single, there is no series of evidence-based treatments for someone claiming gender dysphoria. So what you do is you make a complex evidence-based treatment based on the principles of someone being able to talk, someone being able to listen, someone being able to share observations so that the person can see how they're being experienced by somebody else.

So I'm a neutral, asymmetric person, and I'm sharing observations in a nonthreatening way. But people will get upset. People will get angry. People will cry. People will get depressed. But as you move closer and closer to the self, the self is never harmed, except in psychosis. Okay. But in gender dysphoria, the self remains. And what you do is you slowly have them move towards themselves so that they can understand what they're doing.

not -- legally that therapy is not a therapy that you could legally provide to a client if you wanted to in California?

MR. GANNAN: Objection. Asked and answered. Calls for a legal conclusion.

Page 95

Page 96

A. I don't see clients.

BY MR. WILLIAMS:

Q. Patients. I'm sorry.

A. The reason they're called patients is because it's patiens, and it's from Latin, and it means to suffer. And I see people that come in in pain and suffering, and so that kind of treatment, my understanding of the ban in California is that I'm not able to do that kind of treatment.

- Q. I was just conflating yesterday with today because psychologists refer to them as clients and not as patients.
  - A. Because psychologists are not physicians.
- Q. Right.
  - A. And they do deal with pain and suffering, but they don't have patients, any more than a pharmacist has patients.
    - Q. I agree. Okay.

Have you compared the Tampa ordinance with the California statute?

Page 94

And if I, and I have, had patients that complete therapy by acknowledging I am not the opposite sex, but I do want to be the opposite sex, but then at that point the therapy is over. They -- you took care of their comorbidities. They've been restored to themselves. They still have this idea, this whim, this notion that they're the opposite sex, but they're comfortable, they know how to be safe in the community, they're sleeping well, they're eating well, they're taking care of themselves, and their pharmacologic treatment is over, and they're okay.

And the therapy then, the treatment then is over. And if they leave the office with less comorbidities, with treated psychiatric illness and they still believe this notion that they're the opposite sex, but they're functioning, they're not dysfunctional, then the therapy is over, and maybe they call you back to see you again for a short period of time or maybe they don't. But they go on with their life.

- Q. Is the therapy that you've been describing, in your opinion, based on your understanding of the California statute, banned in California?
- A. Yes.
- Q. So what you've just described, you could

A. No.

- Q. So you don't know what's the same or what's not the same, do you?
  - A. No, I don't.
- Q. Are there physicians, psychiatrists or otherwise, who specialize in treating transgender patients, period?
- A. Ironically, it's at the LGBT clinics. They're allowed to do whatever they want.
- Q. I'm not following you. I'm sorry. Please explain it.
- A. The ban only applies to people like me, but if you are at a clinic that specializes in treating gays, lesbians, bisexuals, transgenders, you are allowed to do whatever you want.
  - Q. In California?

A. In California. And I have referred -- many people, I say -- you know, they get upset, they want to know if I'm gay, and I don't answer, and I say, "What, what if I am? What if I'm not? How would that" -- I end up saying, "Okay, I get it. You can go to West Hollywood. You can go to this clinic. They -- you can trust the person because they will be gay, they will be lesbian, they will be bisexual, they may be a transgender, and it seems like that is a priority for

24 (Pages 93 to 96)

ANTHEM REPORTING, LLC

888.909.2720 | anthem@anthemreporting.com

www.anthemreporting.com

| _        |  |          |  |
|----------|--|----------|--|
| 1        | you, so I will refer you there."   | 1        | puberty blockers, on cross-sex hormones and have   |
| 2        | Q. And these are clinics that hold themselves out  | 2        | undergone surgery, not many, but I have had referrals  |
| 3        | to be clinics for gay, lesbian, bisexual human beings?   | 3        | where the patient on their own decides that they're  |
| 4        | A. Yes.  | 4        | still suffering from some particular psychiatric   |
| 5        | Q. Solely?   | 5        | problem and they've come to me while they've been in   |
| 6        | A. Yeah.   | 6        | that process because they're not getting the help that   |
| 7        | Q. Restricted, that's their population?  | 7        | they want from the other clinic.   |
| 8        | A. Yeah.   | 8        | I would also like to add that no one on this   |
| 9        | Q. And what you are testifying to, at least your   | 9        | earth has ever transitioned.   |
| 10       | understanding, is that those gay, lesbian, bisexual  | 10       | Q. What does that mean?  |
| 11       | clinics can provide therapy that you can't provide   | 11       | A. It's what your word is using, and I'm saying  |
| 12       | under the California statute?  | 12       | that no one has transitioned. There are no such things   |
| 13       | MR. GANNAN: Objection. Calls for a legal   | 13       | as transsexuals. No one can become the opposite sex.   |
| 14       | conclusion.  | 14       | Q. I see. So you are using the term "transition"   |
| 15       | A. I think what they do is they skirt the law.   | 15       | from one sex to the other sex? Is that what you are  |
| 16       | They do provide treatment, but they don't acknowledge  | 16       | saying?  |
| 17       | the difficulties that are inherent in being  | 17       | A. That's what they say.   |
| 18       | transgender. They accept it, they affirm it, and they  | 18       | Q. Yeah. Okay. That's what I understand. So if   |
| 19<br>20 | chat and talk. From what I've been told by people that   | 19       | that's the case I'm trying to think how to   |
| 21       | have been at those clinics, it's not really therapy.<br>It's just everybody high-fiving because they're gay, | 20       | articulate this, Doctor. Can you explain for us what   |
| 22       | they're lesbian, they're bisexual, or transgender.   | 21       | causes a male human being to identify as a female human  |
| 23       | BY MR. WILLIAMS:   | 22       | being?   |
| 24       | Q. As opposed to I will just use the word  | 23       | MR. GANNAN: Objection.   |
| 25       | "clinic" that is not focused on gay, lesbian,  | 24       | A. No.   |
|          | ennie that is not rocused on guy, resoluti,  | 25       | MR. GANNAN: Object. Vague. Calls for   |
|          | Page 98  |          | Page 100   |
| 1        | bisexuals?   | 1        | speculation.   |
| 2        | A. Yes.  | 2        | A. No.   |
| 3        | Q. That clinic wouldn't be doing that, what you  | 3        | BY MR. WILLIAMS:   |
| 4        | just described. Would you agree?   | 4        | Q. Why not?  |
| 5        | A. Right.  | 5        | A. It's not known. I have had patients that told   |
| 6        | Q. And therein lies the difference, if I   | 6        | me with a straight face that they knew when they were  |
| 7        | understand your testimony?   | 7        | born that they were the opposite sex, before language.   |
| 8        | A. Yes.  | 8        | It approaches a level of ridiculousness with some of   |
| 9        | Q. Have you ever assisted someone who is going   | 9        | these people, and I find myself saying, "Calm down.  |
| 10       | through gender transition?   | 10       | Answer the questions. Provide the science. Work with   |
| 11       | MR. GANNAN: Objection. Vague.  | 11       | them, but okay. They knew when they were born that   |
| 12       | A. I'm not allowed to be involved in that  | 12       | they were the opposite sex."   |
| 13       | process. I went to the children's hospital in Los  | 13       | Q. Going back to one of your recent answers that   |
| 14       | Angeles I'm sorry I went to the children's   | 14       | gender transition is just not possible, then and I   |
| 15       | hospital in Los Angeles where they do transgender, that  | 15       | think you said that?   |
| 16       | kind of stuff, and they weren't interested. I had to   | 16       | A. Yeah.   |
| 17       | affirm. I had to I just I could not be a doctor  | 17       | Q. Then  |
| 18       | to those people in that situation.   | 18       | A. I said that no one can become the opposite  |
| 19<br>20 | BY MR. WILLIAMS:   | 19<br>20 | sex. Gender is goes all over the place. People can   |
| 21       | <ul><li>Q. Because of the statute out there?</li><li>A. Yes.</li></ul>                                       | 21       | be very masculine. People can be very feminine. People can be a combination of both, and I think I |
| 22       | A. Yes. Q. So your answer is really, no, you haven't, you  | 22       | stated in my declaration that I've never met anyone  |
| 23       | know, as a physician assisted a person in that process   | 23       | that doesn't have masculine and feminine qualities.  |
| 23<br>24 | that's undergoing gender transition?   | 24       | Q. Well, I think what you did say is you can't   |
| 25       | A. I've had referrals on people that are on  | 25       | transition from one to the other. That's   |
| 23       | 11. I ve mad referrans on people that are on   | "        | amondon nom one to the other. That's   |

25 (Pages 97 to 100)

Page 101 Page 103 A. Biologically, there's no way to reverse 1 A. I don't know specifically. I just know that 1 2 billions and billions of chemical reactions so that you 2 I'm not going to not treat. 3 have different genes, different chromosomes, different 3 BY MR. WILLIAMS: 4 Q. I follow you. I follow you. You have used 4 nucleus, different receptors, et cetera. 5 5 Q. And if that's the case -- and I accept your the term "affirm" a number of times during your testimony at face value -- then it follows that, if 6 deposition today. Do you know what the American 6 7 gender transition is impossible for the reasons you 7 Medical Association's position on affirming a 8 8 just articulated -transgender person's gender identity is? 9 A. No. Biological sex cannot be transitioned. 9 A. No. 10 10 Everybody's occasionally masculine, feminine. Q. Tell me whether or not you agree with the 11 Q. Is there any -- ever a situation where some 11 following statement: "Affirming a transgender person's effort to transition from one sex to the other is 12 gender identity is an important means of improving 12 health that comes from the transgender population." 13 medically necessary to save a life, to do anything of 13 14 that nature? 14 Do you agree with that? A. No. 15 15 A. No. 16 16 Q. Why not? Q. Have you been faced with a situation where --17 A. It interferes with treatment. It interferes 17 I'll focus out in California -- where a patient 18 18 presents with gender dysphoria and, because of the with diagnosis. It prevents you from talking with the 19 statute, you were unable to provide any therapeutic 19 20 modality -- I hope that's a word, a phrase -- at all? 20 Q. So if that's the case, is it your view or your 21 MR. GANNAN: Objection. Vague. Misstates 21 opinion, Doctor, that there are no real empirical 22 testimony. Calls for legal conclusion. 22 studies that have -- let me make sure I articulate this 23 A. I have treated people in violation of the ban. 23 correctly -- no empirical studies that have 24 24 They will show up for an initial appointment, and they demonstrated the efficacy of gender transition as a 25 will be at risk for suicide. They will be intoxicated 25 therapeutic treatment for transgender people? Page 102 Page 104 1 because of substance use. They will be floridly 1 A. Can you read it back to me? psychotic. They will have extraordinary panic attacks. 2 Q. Sure. 2 They will be massively depressed, and I believe that's 3 MR. WILLIAMS: Please. 3 4 4 an emergency, and I will initiate treatment. I will (The question was read back.) 5 5 initiate hospitalization. I will call the team that A. I'm not sure if you want a yes-or-no answer. 6 BY MR. WILLIAMS: 6 comes out to evaluate whether someone needs to be 7 7 hospitalized. I believe that in certain situations Q. I just want the best answer you can provide to 8 8 affirmation is absolutely totally wrong because it's an 9 emergency, and so I have treated people in that 9 A. All right. We know from longitudinal studies 10 10 that individuals that undergo this kind of process situation. continue to suffer from enormous numbers of psychiatric 11 O. And that situation would be defined as an 11 illnesses. We have multiple instances of individuals 12 emergent situation? 12 A. As I determine it, yes. 13 going through this kind of process and continuing to 13 14 suffer from depression, anxiety, substance abuse, 14 Q. Your judgment that it is an emergent 15 15 suicidal attempts, suicidal actions, self-harm. situation? 16 A. Yes. 16 What I understand from conferences and 17 colleagues over the years, that the wealthy do fairly 17 Q. And I guess that it follows that if you 18 determined that it was an emergent situation, you also 18 well when they have these kinds of hormone therapy and 19 treatments because it's extremely expensive and you 19 reached the conclusion that, if I do not take these 20 steps, this person could perhaps die? 20 become a patient for life. But the poor, for which 21 21 I've worked most of my life for, suffer enormously. A. Yes. 22 They're not able to access the kind of doctors that do 22 Q. Do you know whether the California statute 23 that kind of thing. They're not able to access the 23 allowed for that in a carve-out for emergencies? MR. GANNAN: Objection. Calls for legal 24 hormones, the cost. 24 25 But I know from my experience at Vanderbilt 25 conclusion.

26 (Pages 101 to 104)

888.909.2720

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

12

13

25

1

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

Page 105

1 that there are people that have enormous amounts of 2 money and they can access, they can fly to different 3 states and get treatment. But the individuals that 4 I've worked with, my experience says these people, they 5 suffer enormously because they'll start something but 6 they can't continue it or the insurance denies it or 7 their job changes and they get different insurance, and 8 it's a very complicated process for them.

And I know that there are clinics around the country that select certain people for certain procedures, and I know that there are -- there are clinics, I don't know specifically which ones, but I know that there are clinics, not only in this country but in Canada and the UK, that 100 percent of the people that show up are transitioned and are placed on hormones. There is no attempt to differentiate those who may align with their biological sex eventually and those who won't align.

So my answer is that in my experience in two states, Tennessee and California, I have seen wealthy people do pretty well, but I've not seen lower-income people do as well.

Q. All right. Do you have an opinion as to whether or not there's a transition-related care that is necessary for the treatment of transgender persons, in pediatrics and other psychiatrists, and I've been told that somewhere between 75, 90 percent of these people will, if given time, will align with their biological sex.

Page 107

Page 108

Q. Which means they're no longer in gender transition, I guess?

A. No.

Q. Is my statement correct?

A. I'm sorry. Yes.

10 Q. Are you a member of the American Medical 11 Association?

A. No.

Q. Have you ever been a member?

14 A. No.

15 Q. Why are you not a member? 16

A. I don't believe in what they say.

17 Q. Why do you not believe in what they say? 18

A. I didn't go into medicine to kill people.

19 Q. And does the American Medical Association 20 endorse killing people?

21 A. You bet they do.

22 Q. How so, sir? 23

A. They high five it every God damn day.

24 O. How so?

A. Abortion, assisted suicide, death row.

Page 106

patients?

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

1

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

A. You're asking me if someone that is in the process of taking hormone therapy or cross-sex hormones or having had surgery or all of the above, if they need continued care?

- Q. That's certainly part of the question, yes.
- A. My answer would be yes.
- Q. What about transition-related care that does not involve those components you just identified?

A. If they're not undergoing hormone treatment and they're not expecting surgery, we know that a large percentage of those people will align with their biological sex, and therefore they don't have to have the cost, the expense, and all that for the treatments. They don't become a patient for life.

And if they continue to have other psychiatric problems like depression, anxiety, substance abuse, et cetera, then they would need continued care and treatment.

Q. What evidence do you have that larger, apparently larger portion of the population you are talking about will align with their biological sex? I think that's what you said. Tell me if I'm wrong.

A. Yeah, I've seen videos, I've seen at conferences, and I've spoken with individuals who are Q. Death row?

A. Yeah. I'm not part of that. I took the Hippocratic oath. I went to Kos. I walked where Hippocrates walked. I saw the Asclepeion. I believe in that.

Q. Well, correlate what you just said with what we're talking about here, because we're not talking about abortion, we're not talking about suicide or assisted suicide, we're not talking about the death penalty. We're talking about gender dysphoria, gender identity, whatever label people want to use.

I think it's accurate to say that the AMA endorses the necessity of transition-related care for the treatment of transgender persons. Are you aware of

MR. GANNAN: Objection. Vague. Assumes facts. Go ahead.

A. I'm aware that many organizations that claim to be professional organizations rah, rah, rah around this issue. You asked me about the AMA. You asked me why I wasn't a member of the AMA. I told you why I wasn't a member of the AMA.

BY MR. WILLIAMS:

Q. You did. I'm asking the question that is pending.

27 (Pages 105 to 108)

ANTHEM REPORTING, LLC

888.909.2720 anthem@anthemreporting.com

www.anthemreporting.com

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

1

2

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

25

Page 109

A. I'm responding to the fact that you seem to not understand why I'm not a member of the AMA. I don't know what the AMA policy is about that. I may have read it at one time, but I can be certain that they're for it. Even though it's experimental, investigatory, and there is no long-term studies, they're for it, because they're all for it.

Q. For it, "it" being what? Define that.

1

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

1

2

4

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

25

A. Transgender, hormone treatment, surgery. They're all -- all the professional organizations are

Q. So I would assume that if the AMA's position is that it endorses transition-related care as a necessary part of treatment for transgender persons, you would disagree with that?

A. I would disagree with that.

Q. Just for your benefit, I think I understand why you are not a member of the AMA. It didn't go by head. I understand that. Whether I agree or not agree is irrelevant, frankly. My opinion doesn't matter. It's your opinion, and that's all that matters.

being very forthright with you -- is to determine and understand your opinions as it relates to your

What I want to try to do, Doctor -- and I'm

declaration and what your opinions may be if you ever

rate? Do you know?

A. I can't specifically say what causes it. I'm just aware that if I have somebody come into my office that's gay, lesbian, bisexual, transgender, I know that I have to ask them other questions. I can't just take it on face value that they're gay, lesbian, bisexual, transgender.

Page 111

Page 112

I know from conferences, from discussions with colleagues from grand rounds, from my own training and education, that that group of people have significantly more mental illness than the general population, the cohort. When you take people that are the same age and in the same area and you compare them to the people that are gay, lesbian, bisexual, and transgender, they -- that group tends to have a prevalence of more mental illness, and so it's not that it's not important to me. I want to know because, if I see that person, I want to be able to ask them questions to determine whether or not they have mental illness because I've been told, I've been educated that they do, and my experience is that they do.

And, oftentimes, I'm able to ask them and they'll -- "yes, I do. Yes. I do." So my evaluations are tailored to the person, and I get demographic data as best I can from the person, and what I've

Page 110

- have to testify at a trial in the case that is before
- us right now, the Tampa case, so don't think I'm not
- 3 listening carefully because I am.
  - A. And don't think I'm not honest.
- 5 O. I don't think that at all.
- 6 A. Then don't repeat questions to me.
- 7 Q. What do you mean?
  - A. You asked me about the AMA. You asked me why I wasn't a member of the AMA. I told you why I wasn't a member of the AMA, and then you followed that with a question that sounded like you didn't understand why I wasn't a member of the AMA.
    - Q. You misunderstood my question then.
  - A. 80 percent of the physicians in this country are not a member of the AMA, and there is a reason.
  - Q. Okay. That's fine. Paragraph 23 and 24 of your declaration, as I read them, that LGBT persons have a higher rate of mental illness. Did I read that correctly in reading those two paragraphs?
  - A. LGBT individuals continue to suffer from a variety of mental illnesses.
- 22 Q. Do they have higher rates of mental illness 23 than non-LGBT human beings?
- 24 A. Yes.
  - Q. And why is that? What causes that higher

discovered, what I have heard at conferences, what I

have read in the literature is that they do have higher

3 rates of mental illness. And as a clinician hoping to 4 treat, hoping to help, I need to be aware of that.

5 Q. You anecdotally told us about the gentleman in 6 Nashville who went downtown and some guy attacked him 7 because he was gay, I guess. Is that your 8 understanding of that?

A. Yeah, that's how it was described.

Q. Would you reasonably conclude from that anecdotal episode that whoever attacked him was a form discrimination against gays?

MR. GANNAN: Objection. Vague. Calls for speculation.

A. I don't know all the circumstances that are involved in violence. I can tell you from experience that people that are gay, lesbians, bisexual, transgender, they get attacked a lot, verbally, physically, property, and I have -- when I've been able to work with these kinds of patients, I have discovered that there's a whole world out there that does not accept, does not tolerate, and will not put up with what they do and how they do it. BY MR. WILLIAMS:

24

Q. You mean, the gay and lesbian people?

28 (Pages 109 to 112)

ANTHEM REPORTING, LLC

888.909.2720

anthem@anthemreporting.com

www.anthemreporting.com

Page 113 Page 115 1 A. Yeah. Gay, lesbian, bisexual, transgender. 1 kind of life that they want. But even -- even for us 2 2 You know, 97 percent of the world is heterosexual, and that are not part of that group, it can be dangerous 3 there are many parts of the world that it -- it's a 3 anyway. 4 4 death sentence if you -- and I don't want these So my experience tells me that being gay, 5 5 individuals to have to go through that, but I can't lesbian, bisexual, transgender brings on psychiatric 6 problems, and the society, the people, their attitudes control the world. But I can help them understand that 6 7 7 makes it even worse. if certain phrases are said, if certain looks happen, 8 Q. It exacerbates the situation and that 8 if certain actions take place, protect yourself, don't 9 exacerbation lends itself to a higher level of mental 9 go in by yourself, don't go to certain places. And it 10 illness within the LGBT community. Is that what you 10 helps people. 11 Q. Don't you think, Doctor, that the 11 12 A. It not only exacerbates, but the very activity 12 discriminatory attitudes that a lot of people 13 itself lends itself to psychiatric problems. 13 apparently have towards gays and lesbians and 14 Q. Why? transgenders and bisexual human beings, as you 14 15 A. There's medical issues. Many of these people 15 generally have described, that that more than likely 16 are involved in activities that result in substance contributes to the higher level of mental illness among 16 17 abuse, sexually transmitted diseases, depression, 17 the LGBT population in this country? 18 anxiety. When you add on the fact that society and 18 MR. GANNAN: Objection. Vague. Calls for 19 many societies will not accept them at all, that can speculation and misstates testimony. Assumes facts 19 20 exacerbate already existing problems that they have 20 not in evidence. 21 inherent in what they do. And that's not even talking 21 A. I think it contributes. When you look at 22 about the medical problems that they have associated nature, it's not only fixed, it's fluid. We're 22 23 with that kind of behavior. 23 equipped with genes, DNA through evolution, through 24 Q. Let me see if I can switch to another part of 24 time that allows us to adjust, adapt, and accommodate 25 your declaration. Turn to page 7, and let me make sure 25 to the changing world. But when you are so far removed Page 114 Page 116 1 from everyone else, it's really difficult, I think, to 1 I put this in context. On page 6 under the topic 2 "There is No Scientific Justification for Banning 2 navigate. 3 3 Many times I've been told by people that are Evidenced-Based Practice Talk Therapies Who Present 4 4 gay, lesbian, bisexual, transgender, that sometimes with Gender Dysphoria." And then under --5 they just feel lost. They don't know exactly what to 5 A. Well, 6 is --6 6 do. They don't know how to protect themselves. They Q. Paragraph 6 is B. 7 7 just -- they don't know what to do. A. Oh. 8 8 But the very act of being involved in that MR. GANNAN: Page 6. 9 kind of activity, I think lends itself to psychiatric 9 MS. ROBBINS: Page 6. 10 10 disorders, lends itself to substance abuse disorders. BY MR. WILLIAMS: 11 I would agree --11 Q. Page 6, I'm sorry. Page 6. 12 Q. That activity being what? I'm sorry. 12 A. Okay. 13 A. The acts of being homosexual --13 Q. Little ii, the subtopic is "So-called 14 14 'Conversion Therapy' Bans Unscientifically Target and Q. Okay. 15 15 A. -- bisexual, transgender. I think --Censor Sound, Evidence-Based Practice Therapies 16 Q. But you said but you would agree with what? I 16 Delivered Through Speech." Top of page 7. 17 17 interrupt you a bit. A. Censor? 18 A. I would agree that the stigma, that the going 18 Q. Well, that's why I'm going to ask you. It 19 19 out in social areas puts you at risk. There have been didn't make any sense to me, and that's why I'm asking 20 people killed because of this kind of thing. 20 you the question. 21 21 A. I missed that. I don't -- I think it's Q. Sure. 22 22 A. For no other reason than the fact that that's supposed to be "censors." 23 what they prefer. And I believe that in a civil 23 Q. Should be "targets and censors"? A. "Bans Unscientifically" -- "Bans 24 society people have the right, as long as they're 24 25 lawful and remain civil, have the right to have the 25 Unscientifically" --

29 (Pages 113 to 116)

ANTHEM REPORTING, LLC

www.anthemreporting.com

888.909.2720 | anthem@anthemreporting.com

|  | Page 117  |  | Page 119   |
|--|---|--|--|
| 1  | Q. Syntactically it didn't make any sense to me.  | 1  | Q. All right. Would you do me a favor. I'm   |
| 2  | A. It doesn't make any sense to me.   | 2  | going to hand you Exhibit 1 to your deposition, and  |
| 3  | Q. So how would you correct, sir?   | 3  | would you make those changes on the official exhibit to  |
| 4  | A. I missed this.   | 4  | your deposition, again, your declaration, Exhibit 1 so   |
| 5  | Q. Okay. Well, it's your declaration, and you   | 5  | that the official exhibit is   |
| 6  | are under oath, and as I said at the beginning, it's no   | 6  | A. I have a red pen. Is that okay?   |
| 7  | not gotcha game. I said that to Dr. Rosik. You were   | 7  | Q. Yes. It's my red. That's why I gave it to   |
| 8  | here.   | 8  | you.   |
| 9  | So tell me what you meant to say in that roman  | 9  | A. All right.  |
| 10   | numeral double little ii.   | 10   | Q. It's easier to read.  |
| 11   | A. Okay.  | 11   | A. Do you want me to write it out or   |
| 12   | Q. Take your time.  | 12   | Q. However you want to do it.  |
| 13   | A. Can he help me with this?  | 13   | A. I will write it out. I don't print really   |
| 14   | Q. What do you mean?  | 14   | well.  |
| 15   | MR. GANNAN: I can't assist you with answering   | 15   | (A discussion was held off the record.)  |
| 16   | the question.   | 16   | BY MR. WILLIAMS:   |
| 17   | THE WITNESS: Oh, okay. All right. Okay.   | 17   | Q. Would you read into the record the replacement  |
| 18   | BY MR. WILLIAMS:  | 18   | subtitle for little ii at the top of page 7 as you have  |
| 19   | Q. Just do the best you can.  | 19   | now rephrased it.  |
| 20   | A. All right. I know what I want it to say. It  | 20   | A. "Conversion Therapy Bans and Targets  |
| 21   | doesn't say that.   | 21   | Scientific Evidence-Based Therapies Delivered Through  |
| 22   | Q. I assumed that when I read it.   | 22   | Speech."   |
| 23   | A. Thank you.   | 23   | Q. All right. Let's go ahead and take a break  |
| 24   | Q. You are a very smart guy, so   | 24   | now.   |
| 25   | (A discussion was held off the record.)   | 25   | (A brief recess was taken.)  |
|  | Page 118  |  | Page 120   |
| 1  | BY MR. WILLIAMS:  | 1  | BY MR. WILLIAMS:   |
| 2  | Q. Back on the record. Doctor, I've   | 2  | Q. In paragraph 25 did you want to add   |
|  |   |  |  |
| 3  | identified just to set the stage, I've identified a   | 3  | something'?  |
| 3<br>4   | identified just to set the stage, I've identified a subtitle that didn't make any sense to me. And  | 4  | something?  A. I regret to inform that I've taken a look at  |
|  | subtitle that didn't make any sense to me. And  |  | A. I regret to inform that I've taken a look at  |
| 4  | subtitle that didn't make any sense to me. And that's ii at the top of page 7 which states, as it is  | 4  | A. I regret to inform that I've taken a look at this, and I understand it differently now than I did   |
| 4<br>5   | subtitle that didn't make any sense to me. And  | 4<br>5   | A. I regret to inform that I've taken a look at  |
| 4<br>5<br>6  | subtitle that didn't make any sense to me. And that's ii at the top of page 7 which states, as it is in your declaration, "So-Called 'Conversion Therapy' Bans Unscientifically Target and Censor Sound,  | 4<br>5<br>6  | A. I regret to inform that I've taken a look at this, and I understand it differently now than I did before, and I spoke with  |
| 4<br>5<br>6<br>7   | subtitle that didn't make any sense to me. And that's ii at the top of page 7 which states, as it is in your declaration, "So-Called 'Conversion Therapy'   | 4<br>5<br>6<br>7   | A. I regret to inform that I've taken a look at this, and I understand it differently now than I did before, and I spoke with Q. Before the break?   |
| 4<br>5<br>6<br>7<br>8<br>9   | subtitle that didn't make any sense to me. And that's ii at the top of page 7 which states, as it is in your declaration, "So-Called 'Conversion Therapy' Bans Unscientifically Target and Censor Sound, Evidence-Based Practice Therapy Delivered Through  | 4<br>5<br>6<br>7<br>8  | A. I regret to inform that I've taken a look at this, and I understand it differently now than I did before, and I spoke with Q. Before the break? A. Yes. And as we ended and I started I   |
| 4<br>5<br>6<br>7<br>8<br>9   | subtitle that didn't make any sense to me. And that's ii at the top of page 7 which states, as it is in your declaration, "So-Called 'Conversion Therapy' Bans Unscientifically Target and Censor Sound, Evidence-Based Practice Therapy Delivered Through Speech."   | 4<br>5<br>6<br>7<br>8<br>9   | A. I regret to inform that I've taken a look at this, and I understand it differently now than I did before, and I spoke with Q. Before the break? A. Yes. And as we ended and I started I looked at what I had written, and I realized that   |
| 4<br>5<br>6<br>7<br>8<br>9<br>10   | subtitle that didn't make any sense to me. And that's ii at the top of page 7 which states, as it is in your declaration, "So-Called 'Conversion Therapy' Bans Unscientifically Target and Censor Sound, Evidence-Based Practice Therapy Delivered Through Speech."  When I read that to you, it didn't make any sense to you, and you have now noodled on it. Is that a good word?   | 4<br>5<br>6<br>7<br>8<br>9<br>10<br>11   | A. I regret to inform that I've taken a look at this, and I understand it differently now than I did before, and I spoke with Q. Before the break? A. Yes. And as we ended and I started I looked at what I had written, and I realized that that's not what I want to say. Q. All right. A. And I appreciate you pointing this out and  |
| 4<br>5<br>6<br>7<br>8<br>9<br>10<br>11   | subtitle that didn't make any sense to me. And that's ii at the top of page 7 which states, as it is in your declaration, "So-Called 'Conversion Therapy' Bans Unscientifically Target and Censor Sound, Evidence-Based Practice Therapy Delivered Through Speech."  When I read that to you, it didn't make any sense to you, and you have now noodled on it. Is that a good word?  A. Yeah.   | 4<br>5<br>6<br>7<br>8<br>9<br>10<br>11<br>12<br>13   | A. I regret to inform that I've taken a look at this, and I understand it differently now than I did before, and I spoke with Q. Before the break? A. Yes. And as we ended and I started I looked at what I had written, and I realized that that's not what I want to say. Q. All right. A. And I appreciate you pointing this out and allowing me to correct it, and I did speak with Roger  |
| 4<br>5<br>6<br>7<br>8<br>9<br>10<br>11<br>12   | subtitle that didn't make any sense to me. And that's ii at the top of page 7 which states, as it is in your declaration, "So-Called 'Conversion Therapy' Bans Unscientifically Target and Censor Sound, Evidence-Based Practice Therapy Delivered Through Speech."  When I read that to you, it didn't make any sense to you, and you have now noodled on it. Is that a good word?  A. Yeah.  Q. And now have come up with what I think you  | 4<br>5<br>6<br>7<br>8<br>9<br>10<br>11<br>12<br>13<br>14   | A. I regret to inform that I've taken a look at this, and I understand it differently now than I did before, and I spoke with Q. Before the break? A. Yes. And as we ended and I started I looked at what I had written, and I realized that that's not what I want to say. Q. All right. A. And I appreciate you pointing this out and allowing me to correct it, and I did speak with Roger about this, and so I have changed it so that it says   |
| 4<br>5<br>6<br>7<br>8<br>9<br>10<br>11<br>12<br>13<br>14   | subtitle that didn't make any sense to me. And that's ii at the top of page 7 which states, as it is in your declaration, "So-Called 'Conversion Therapy' Bans Unscientifically Target and Censor Sound, Evidence-Based Practice Therapy Delivered Through Speech."  When I read that to you, it didn't make any sense to you, and you have now noodled on it. Is that a good word?  A. Yeah.  Q. And now have come up with what I think you intended to say in the first place, but didn't, for  | 4<br>5<br>6<br>7<br>8<br>9<br>10<br>11<br>12<br>13<br>14   | A. I regret to inform that I've taken a look at this, and I understand it differently now than I did before, and I spoke with Q. Before the break? A. Yes. And as we ended and I started I looked at what I had written, and I realized that that's not what I want to say. Q. All right. A. And I appreciate you pointing this out and allowing me to correct it, and I did speak with Roger about this, and so I have changed it so that it says finally what I actually want to say.  |
| 4<br>5<br>6<br>7<br>8<br>9<br>10<br>11<br>12<br>13<br>14<br>15   | subtitle that didn't make any sense to me. And that's ii at the top of page 7 which states, as it is in your declaration, "So-Called 'Conversion Therapy' Bans Unscientifically Target and Censor Sound, Evidence-Based Practice Therapy Delivered Through Speech."  When I read that to you, it didn't make any sense to you, and you have now noodled on it. Is that a good word?  A. Yeah.  Q. And now have come up with what I think you intended to say in the first place, but didn't, for whatever reason, catch before you signed and submitted   | 4<br>5<br>6<br>7<br>8<br>9<br>10<br>11<br>12<br>13<br>14<br>15   | A. I regret to inform that I've taken a look at this, and I understand it differently now than I did before, and I spoke with Q. Before the break? A. Yes. And as we ended and I started I looked at what I had written, and I realized that that's not what I want to say. Q. All right. A. And I appreciate you pointing this out and allowing me to correct it, and I did speak with Roger about this, and so I have changed it so that it says finally what I actually want to say. Q. Let's do it this way, Doctor. I think this is   |
| 4<br>5<br>6<br>7<br>8<br>9<br>10<br>11<br>12<br>13<br>14<br>15<br>16   | subtitle that didn't make any sense to me. And that's ii at the top of page 7 which states, as it is in your declaration, "So-Called 'Conversion Therapy' Bans Unscientifically Target and Censor Sound, Evidence-Based Practice Therapy Delivered Through Speech."  When I read that to you, it didn't make any sense to you, and you have now noodled on it. Is that a good word?  A. Yeah.  Q. And now have come up with what I think you intended to say in the first place, but didn't, for whatever reason, catch before you signed and submitted your declaration?   | 4<br>5<br>6<br>7<br>8<br>9<br>10<br>11<br>12<br>13<br>14<br>15<br>16<br>17                                     | A. I regret to inform that I've taken a look at this, and I understand it differently now than I did before, and I spoke with Q. Before the break? A. Yes. And as we ended and I started I looked at what I had written, and I realized that that's not what I want to say. Q. All right. A. And I appreciate you pointing this out and allowing me to correct it, and I did speak with Roger about this, and so I have changed it so that it says finally what I actually want to say. Q. Let's do it this way, Doctor. I think this is the perfect time to correct mistakes. Nobody is   |
| 4<br>5<br>6<br>7<br>8<br>9<br>10<br>11<br>12<br>13<br>14<br>15<br>16<br>17                                     | subtitle that didn't make any sense to me. And that's ii at the top of page 7 which states, as it is in your declaration, "So-Called 'Conversion Therapy' Bans Unscientifically Target and Censor Sound, Evidence-Based Practice Therapy Delivered Through Speech."  When I read that to you, it didn't make any sense to you, and you have now noodled on it. Is that a good word?  A. Yeah.  Q. And now have come up with what I think you intended to say in the first place, but didn't, for whatever reason, catch before you signed and submitted your declaration?  A. Yeah.   | 4<br>5<br>6<br>7<br>8<br>9<br>10<br>11<br>12<br>13<br>14<br>15<br>16<br>17<br>18                               | A. I regret to inform that I've taken a look at this, and I understand it differently now than I did before, and I spoke with Q. Before the break? A. Yes. And as we ended and I started I looked at what I had written, and I realized that that's not what I want to say. Q. All right. A. And I appreciate you pointing this out and allowing me to correct it, and I did speak with Roger about this, and so I have changed it so that it says finally what I actually want to say. Q. Let's do it this way, Doctor. I think this is the perfect time to correct mistakes. Nobody is perfect, of course. If you would, at the bottom of  |
| 4<br>5<br>6<br>7<br>8<br>9<br>10<br>11<br>12<br>13<br>14<br>15<br>16<br>17                                     | subtitle that didn't make any sense to me. And that's ii at the top of page 7 which states, as it is in your declaration, "So-Called 'Conversion Therapy' Bans Unscientifically Target and Censor Sound, Evidence-Based Practice Therapy Delivered Through Speech."  When I read that to you, it didn't make any sense to you, and you have now noodled on it. Is that a good word?  A. Yeah.  Q. And now have come up with what I think you intended to say in the first place, but didn't, for whatever reason, catch before you signed and submitted your declaration?  A. Yeah.  Q. Did I say that correctly?   | 4<br>5<br>6<br>7<br>8<br>9<br>10<br>11<br>12<br>13<br>14<br>15<br>16<br>17<br>18                               | A. I regret to inform that I've taken a look at this, and I understand it differently now than I did before, and I spoke with Q. Before the break? A. Yes. And as we ended and I started I looked at what I had written, and I realized that that's not what I want to say. Q. All right. A. And I appreciate you pointing this out and allowing me to correct it, and I did speak with Roger about this, and so I have changed it so that it says finally what I actually want to say. Q. Let's do it this way, Doctor. I think this is the perfect time to correct mistakes. Nobody is perfect, of course. If you would, at the bottom of page 7, since we don't have much room at the top   |
| 4<br>5<br>6<br>7<br>8<br>9<br>10<br>11<br>12<br>13<br>14<br>15<br>16<br>17<br>18<br>19<br>20                   | subtitle that didn't make any sense to me. And that's ii at the top of page 7 which states, as it is in your declaration, "So-Called 'Conversion Therapy' Bans Unscientifically Target and Censor Sound, Evidence-Based Practice Therapy Delivered Through Speech."  When I read that to you, it didn't make any sense to you, and you have now noodled on it. Is that a good word?  A. Yeah.  Q. And now have come up with what I think you intended to say in the first place, but didn't, for whatever reason, catch before you signed and submitted your declaration?  A. Yeah.  Q. Did I say that correctly?  A. Yes. So what I have is "Conversion Therapy  | 4<br>5<br>6<br>7<br>8<br>9<br>10<br>11<br>12<br>13<br>14<br>15<br>16<br>17<br>18<br>19<br>20                   | A. I regret to inform that I've taken a look at this, and I understand it differently now than I did before, and I spoke with Q. Before the break? A. Yes. And as we ended and I started I looked at what I had written, and I realized that that's not what I want to say. Q. All right. A. And I appreciate you pointing this out and allowing me to correct it, and I did speak with Roger about this, and so I have changed it so that it says finally what I actually want to say. Q. Let's do it this way, Doctor. I think this is the perfect time to correct mistakes. Nobody is perfect, of course. If you would, at the bottom of page 7, since we don't have much room at the top anymore, write the subtopic that you now believe is the   |
| 4<br>5<br>6<br>7<br>8<br>9<br>10<br>11<br>12<br>13<br>14<br>15<br>16<br>17<br>18<br>19<br>20                   | subtitle that didn't make any sense to me. And that's ii at the top of page 7 which states, as it is in your declaration, "So-Called 'Conversion Therapy' Bans Unscientifically Target and Censor Sound, Evidence-Based Practice Therapy Delivered Through Speech."  When I read that to you, it didn't make any sense to you, and you have now noodled on it. Is that a good word?  A. Yeah.  Q. And now have come up with what I think you intended to say in the first place, but didn't, for whatever reason, catch before you signed and submitted your declaration?  A. Yeah.  Q. Did I say that correctly?  A. Yes. So what I have is "Conversion Therapy Bans and Targets Scientific Evidence-Based Practice  | 4<br>5<br>6<br>7<br>8<br>9<br>10<br>11<br>12<br>13<br>14<br>15<br>16<br>17<br>18                               | A. I regret to inform that I've taken a look at this, and I understand it differently now than I did before, and I spoke with Q. Before the break? A. Yes. And as we ended and I started I looked at what I had written, and I realized that that's not what I want to say. Q. All right. A. And I appreciate you pointing this out and allowing me to correct it, and I did speak with Roger about this, and so I have changed it so that it says finally what I actually want to say. Q. Let's do it this way, Doctor. I think this is the perfect time to correct mistakes. Nobody is perfect, of course. If you would, at the bottom of page 7, since we don't have much room at the top anymore, write the subtopic that you now believe is the correct subtopic.   |
| 4<br>5<br>6<br>7<br>8<br>9<br>10<br>11<br>12<br>13<br>14<br>15<br>16<br>17<br>18<br>19<br>20<br>21<br>22       | subtitle that didn't make any sense to me. And that's ii at the top of page 7 which states, as it is in your declaration, "So-Called 'Conversion Therapy' Bans Unscientifically Target and Censor Sound, Evidence-Based Practice Therapy Delivered Through Speech."  When I read that to you, it didn't make any sense to you, and you have now noodled on it. Is that a good word?  A. Yeah.  Q. And now have come up with what I think you intended to say in the first place, but didn't, for whatever reason, catch before you signed and submitted your declaration?  A. Yeah.  Q. Did I say that correctly?  A. Yes. So what I have is "Conversion Therapy Bans and Targets Scientific Evidence-Based Practice Therapies Delivered Through Speech."   | 4<br>5<br>6<br>7<br>8<br>9<br>10<br>11<br>12<br>13<br>14<br>15<br>16<br>17<br>18<br>19<br>20                   | A. I regret to inform that I've taken a look at this, and I understand it differently now than I did before, and I spoke with Q. Before the break? A. Yes. And as we ended and I started I looked at what I had written, and I realized that that's not what I want to say. Q. All right. A. And I appreciate you pointing this out and allowing me to correct it, and I did speak with Roger about this, and so I have changed it so that it says finally what I actually want to say. Q. Let's do it this way, Doctor. I think this is the perfect time to correct mistakes. Nobody is perfect, of course. If you would, at the bottom of page 7, since we don't have much room at the top anymore, write the subtopic that you now believe is the correct subtopic. A. Leave the top the way it is?   |
| 4<br>5<br>6<br>7<br>8<br>9<br>10<br>11<br>12<br>13<br>14<br>15<br>16<br>17<br>18<br>19<br>20<br>21<br>22<br>23 | subtitle that didn't make any sense to me. And that's ii at the top of page 7 which states, as it is in your declaration, "So-Called 'Conversion Therapy' Bans Unscientifically Target and Censor Sound, Evidence-Based Practice Therapy Delivered Through Speech."  When I read that to you, it didn't make any sense to you, and you have now noodled on it. Is that a good word?  A. Yeah.  Q. And now have come up with what I think you intended to say in the first place, but didn't, for whatever reason, catch before you signed and submitted your declaration?  A. Yeah.  Q. Did I say that correctly?  A. Yes. So what I have is "Conversion Therapy Bans and Targets Scientific Evidence-Based Practice Therapies Delivered Through Speech."  Q. Okay. You've eliminated the word "censor" and | 4<br>5<br>6<br>7<br>8<br>9<br>10<br>11<br>12<br>13<br>14<br>15<br>16<br>17<br>18<br>19<br>20<br>21<br>22<br>23 | A. I regret to inform that I've taken a look at this, and I understand it differently now than I did before, and I spoke with Q. Before the break? A. Yes. And as we ended and I started I looked at what I had written, and I realized that that's not what I want to say. Q. All right. A. And I appreciate you pointing this out and allowing me to correct it, and I did speak with Roger about this, and so I have changed it so that it says finally what I actually want to say. Q. Let's do it this way, Doctor. I think this is the perfect time to correct mistakes. Nobody is perfect, of course. If you would, at the bottom of page 7, since we don't have much room at the top anymore, write the subtopic that you now believe is the correct subtopic. A. Leave the top the way it is? Q. Yes. I'll make a speech on the record to |
| 4<br>5<br>6<br>7<br>8  | subtitle that didn't make any sense to me. And that's ii at the top of page 7 which states, as it is in your declaration, "So-Called 'Conversion Therapy' Bans Unscientifically Target and Censor Sound, Evidence-Based Practice Therapy Delivered Through Speech."  When I read that to you, it didn't make any sense to you, and you have now noodled on it. Is that a good word?  A. Yeah.  Q. And now have come up with what I think you intended to say in the first place, but didn't, for whatever reason, catch before you signed and submitted your declaration?  A. Yeah.  Q. Did I say that correctly?  A. Yes. So what I have is "Conversion Therapy Bans and Targets Scientific Evidence-Based Practice Therapies Delivered Through Speech."   | 4<br>5<br>6<br>7<br>8<br>9<br>10<br>11<br>12<br>13<br>14<br>15<br>16<br>17<br>18<br>19<br>20<br>21<br>22       | A. I regret to inform that I've taken a look at this, and I understand it differently now than I did before, and I spoke with Q. Before the break? A. Yes. And as we ended and I started I looked at what I had written, and I realized that that's not what I want to say. Q. All right. A. And I appreciate you pointing this out and allowing me to correct it, and I did speak with Roger about this, and so I have changed it so that it says finally what I actually want to say. Q. Let's do it this way, Doctor. I think this is the perfect time to correct mistakes. Nobody is perfect, of course. If you would, at the bottom of page 7, since we don't have much room at the top anymore, write the subtopic that you now believe is the correct subtopic. A. Leave the top the way it is?   |

30 (Pages 117 to 120)

ANTHEM REPORTING, LLC

www.anthemreporting.com

888.909.2720 anthem@anthemreporting.com

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

1

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

Page 121

BY MR. WILLIAMS:

1

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

1

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

Q. I have in my hands Exhibit 1 to Dr. Hudson's deposition, which is, in fact, his previously filed declaration dated May 7, 2019. Before the break I had a colloquy back and forth -- you remember what that word means, don't you? -- with Dr. Hudson about the typed subtitle, which did not make any sense to me and I don't think it made any sense to him.

He then wanted to correct it, and he did so in red ink at the top above the printed version. Over the break, he reflected further and decided that what he really wanted to say is what I'm going to read into the record right now, which he has printed at the bottom of page 7, and it reads as follows: "The Tampa ordinance bans all scientific evidence-based practice therapies provided through speech?"

Did I say that correctly, sir?

A. Yes.

- Q. And what I just articulated is printed in blue at the bottom of page 7 of your declaration, Exhibit 1, and you have initialed it to the right, have you not, sir?
- A. Yes.
  - Q. So does that cover it? I think it does.

Now, before the break, we had some discussions

Page 123

Page 124

The individuals that I see is in some ways a bias population. I don't see LGBT people that do not have psychiatric illness and may have gender dysphoria but are functioning in the community. The group that I see, usually I'm the tertiary provider. The group that I see is not the typical cohort that you would find in the community. I do understand that there are people who are part of the LGBT population that do not require psychiatric services.

And so the group that I see are so -- they ruminate, they're stressed, they don't know what to do, and they become this secret community of highly stressed-out LGBT people, and they don't know what to do because of a law, and many of these individuals interpret the law that says they can't get therapy, because they don't -- they're not attorneys, and even I don't know exactly precisely what the law says. I just know that I've been told not to do this and the medical board may get involved, and I don't know how it's going to be enforced.

So that sentence refers to those individuals that I talk about that come to me acknowledging that there are individuals that are gay, lesbian, bisexual, and transgender that may not need to see a psychiatrist or have no desire to see a psychiatrist because they're

Page 122

about a number things, but it triggered something in my mind from my reading of paragraph 25 of your declaration. If you would look at about two thirds of the way down, paragraph 25, you will see a sentence that says, "Distressed by thoughts that they cannot process, many resign to a distressed LGBT identity."

Do you see that, sir?

A. Yes.

Q. That seemed, at least to me, to be inconsistent with some of your testimony, and maybe I'm wrong. Tell me what you mean by that sentence.

A. I'm referring farther up. "Many of the youth I have encountered who claim LGBT status are confused, depressed, anxious, isolated, using substances, experiencing poor sleep, complain of physical symptoms, and can be self-harming and/or suicidal. They ruminate about peers and what parents will say and do. Highly distressed and uncertain, they seem relieved when I state that they're free to discuss whatever comes into their minds. Some are so anxious they admit to panic attacks when in public and with their peers in school. They remark that there is no one to talk to privately and brood about what to do. Distressed by thoughts that they cannot process, many resign to a distressed LGBT identity."

functioning.

O. Just fine?

A. Just fine.

Q. Do you have any concept of, if you take the universe of LGBT population, what percentage are getting along just fine?

A. I don't know precisely. But I know that there are people that identify with that group and are functioning well. They work. They have the right to marry. They have the right to adopt. They seem to have been placed in society and they are functioning in a civil way. So they have no reason to see me. So that comment refers to the people that come to me.

Q. And I understand that. My question really, for my own benefit, is: Do you have any idea -- well, let me back up this way.

The people that see you is a subset of the larger LGBT community? Is that a good way to put it?

Q. And those that come within the ambit of "many resign to a distressed LGBT identity" is as a subset of the subset?

A. Yes.

Q. So my question to you is: Do you have any idea from a proportional point of view how large this

31 (Pages 121 to 124)

ANTHEM REPORTING, LLC

anthem@anthemreporting.com

888.909.2720

www.anthemreporting.com

|                      | Page 125   |                | Page 127   |
|----------------------|--|----------------|--|
| 1                    | sub-subset is of the entire LGBT community?  | 1              | speculation.   |
| 2                    | A. I know that through my education and  | 2              | A. I'm not sure I understand. Can you  |
| 3                    | conferences and grand rounds and discussions with other  | 3              | BY MR. WILLIAMS:   |
| 4                    | providers that there is a higher rate of mental illness  | 4              | Q. If an adolescent I'll just call it an   |
| 5                    | among this group of people.  | 5              | adolescent   |
| 6                    | Q. The subset sub-subset of distressed?  | 6              | A. Okay.   |
| 7                    | A. No, just the LGBT group.  | 7              | Q is aware and self-identifies as being  |
| 8                    | Q. Okay.   | 8              | gay  |
| 9                    | A. The subset of those individuals that don't  | 9              | A. Right.  |
| 10                   | know what to do, are confused, ruminate, have poor   | 10             | Q whether it's lesbian or gay whatever the   |
| 11                   | sleep, the ones that I have described, that's the  | 11             | case may be, would you agree with me that it's possible  |
| 12                   | subset that I'm referring to. And I don't know what  | 12             | that well, let me rephrase the question.   |
| 13                   | proportion are functioning fine. I don't know what   | 13             | Is it possible for that person to change to  |
| 14                   | proportion I know that there are studies that show   | 14             | something other than being gay?  |
| 15                   | that there's higher rates of depression, substance   | 15             | MR. GANNAM: Objection. Vague.  |
| 16                   | abuse, anxiety disorders, panic attacks, et cetera, but  | 16             | You can answer.  |
| 17                   | I don't necessarily see those people. I know that  | 17             | A. Yes, it's possible.   |
| 18                   | they're out there, but I don't know the proportion.  | 18             | BY MR. WILLIAMS:   |
| 19                   | Q. And you use the term "distressed LGBT   | 19             | Q. And how is it possible? What would cause that   |
| 20                   | identity." Are you referring to those LGBT, that   | 20             | to take place?   |
| 21                   | portion of the population that is going through these  | 21             | A. I don't know what would cause it to take  |
| 22                   | difficult whatever you want to call them?  | 22             | place, but I have heard reports of people choosing to  |
| 23                   | A. Yeah, what I outlined ahead of that, those are  | 23             | be part of that group, and I have heard reports of   |
| 24                   | the specific people I'm talking about.   | 24             | people not being part of that group anymore.   |
| 25                   | Q. Confusion, depression, anxiety, et cetera, et   | 25             | Q. People who have chosen not to be gay anymore  |
|                      |  |                |  |
|                      | Page 126   |                | Page 128   |
| 1                    | cetera; right?   | 1              | and are now back to heterosexual?  |
| 2                    | A. Yes, because I also see people that are part  | 2              | A. Yes.  |
| 3                    | of the LGBT group that have comorbidities, that have a   | 3              | Q. Do you have any evidence-based proof of that  |
| 4                    | major psychiatric illness, but there's this other group  | 4              | that you are aware of?   |
| 5                    | that, because of the ban, they don't know what to do,  | 5              | A. No, it's just reports.  |
| 6                    | and some of them interpret the ban against them. They  | 6              | Q. Anecdotal reports?  |
| 7                    | think that they can't see someone, they're not allowed   | 7              | A. Yes.  |
| 8                    | to talk with someone to help their problems, and then  | 8              | Q. And you don't know the truth or falsity of  |
| 9                    | I'm thinking that I'm banned from helping people   | 9              | those reports, do you?   |
| 10                   | because the ban is a law.  | 10             | A. Well, I've spoken with individuals who are  |
| 11                   | So it's twofold. The possible patient is   | 11             | part who are homosexual, bisexual I don't  |
| 12                   | thinking that they're banned from actually talking to  | 12             | think I think it's just homosexual and bisexual who  |
| 13                   | me or they'll get me trouble, and then I'm banned from   | 13             | have told me that they have had a friend that was part   |
| 14                   | actually talking with someone and helping them when  | 14             | of that group and they decided that they weren't, and  |
| 15<br>16             | they actually show up at my office.  | 15             | I've been told that people there's a curious thing   |
| 16<br>17             | Q. Well, members of the LGBT community certainly   | 16             | happening. A lot of people in their 40s and 50s are  |
| 17<br>1Ω             | can have a I guess a self-awareness,<br>self-identification as being gay, do they not?   | 17             | deciding that they are part of that group.   |
| 18<br>19             | A. Uh-huh.   | 18<br>19       | Q. Part of the   |
|                      | A. On-nun. Q. Is that a "yes"?   | 20             | A. The LGBT LGB group. And I've been told not many times, but I've been told that individuals that |
| 711                  |  | 21             | are homosexual or bisexual decided, I don't know how,  |
| 20<br>21             | A Imsorry Yes  | . 41           |  |
| 21                   | A. I'm sorry. Yes.  O. Do you know what would cause a minor, since   | 1              | that they were not part of that group and became   |
| 21<br>22             | Q. Do you know what would cause a minor, since   | 22             | that they were not part of that group and became heterosexual                                      |
| 21<br>22<br>23       | Q. Do you know what would cause a minor, since that's what the ordinance addresses, to change that   | 22 23          | heterosexual.  |
| 21<br>22<br>23<br>24 | Q. Do you know what would cause a minor, since that's what the ordinance addresses, to change that self-awareness that self-identification as being gay? | 22<br>23<br>24 | heterosexual.  Q. But you don't know how that change-back, so to                                   |
| 21<br>22<br>23       | Q. Do you know what would cause a minor, since that's what the ordinance addresses, to change that   | 22 23          | heterosexual.  |

32 (Pages 125 to 128)

ANTHEM REPORTING, LLC

www.anthemreporting.com

888.909.2720 anthem@anthemreporting.com

Page 129 Page 131 1 A. I don't. I don't. Because they don't come to 1 for gender dysphoria is? 2 2 see me if they -- they just don't come to see me. They A. There currently is no evidence-based practice 3 may see other people, but I just haven't come across 3 therapy for this disorder. I have treated other 4 4 psychiatric illnesses associated with gender dysphoria, 5 5 Q. If, in fact, the anecdotes that you've heard and I have at times been able to speak with people over 6 a period of time to help them function better. that people have -- I'll just use the street 6 7 7 Q. In civil society? language -- changed back to heterosexual after 8 A. If someone comes in and they tell me that they 8 identifying, as you said with the gay community, if 9 have a problem but they're doing fine in all areas, 9 that has happened, you don't know what the causal nexus 10 then it's not really a problem. They may actually have 10 is for that process; is that true? 11 a diagnosis, but they're functioning well and they're 11 A. No. 12 getting along, and so I don't -- I don't feel that they 12 MR. GANNAN: Objection. Vague. Assumes 13 need to be in treatment because they're -- there's no 13 facts. 14 dysfunction. A. No, I don't. 14 15 Q. You made the distinction a little earlier in 15 BY MR. WILLIAMS: 16 your testimony about psychologists versus Q. Just for my edification, going back to your 16 17 psychiatrists. Psychiatrists obviously being medical comment earlier, can you even speculate as to what 17 18 doctors, licensed physicians, and because of that they 18 would cause that? 19 can prescribe medications. I think even in Florida 19 MR. GANNAN: I would object. Calls for 20 some psychologists can do that now at some levels. speculation. 20 21 Go ahead. 21 MR. WILLIAMS: It does. 22 A. There is no question. MR. GANNAN: We're getting beyond the scope of 22 23 Q. No, there wasn't. You were about to say 23 the subject matter that Dr. Hudson is presented 24 something. 24 for. His report deals primarily, and in terms of 25 A. They're restricted. They're able to use 25 any specifics, with minors who present with gender Page 130 Page 132 1 dysphoria or identify as transgender and speaking 1 certain medications, and they oftentimes are heavily 2 about lesbian, gay, bisexual minors is getting 2 supervised because they don't have medical training. 3 3 beyond the scope of what Dr. Hudson is here for. Q. Right. 4 4 BY MR. WILLIAMS: A. I know that there is a movement around the 5 5 Q. That's a fair objection. So let me modify my country to have advanced practice nurses take over. 6 6 question and restrict it to gender dysphoria. They had 7 7 gender dysphoria and they no longer have gender A. They have about 4- to 5,000 clinical hours. I 8 8 had in excess of 30,000 clinical hours, plus I was dysphoria. Do you know what causes that? 9 A. I can tell you based on some limited reports, 9 motivated to do it. And a lot of times other 10 I have had patients and families of patients that have 10 disciplines are not as motivated as some people. So 11 restricted social media and the child or the adolescent 11 the psychologists, I know they can practice on Indian 12 no longer is involved in that communication around that 12 reservations and in some manpower shortage areas, but 13 they're supervised and they're restricted in what -- in 13 issue of being transgender and they pull back from terms of what they can do, because they cannot diagnose 14 that. They no longer claim to be transgender. That's 14 15 15 medical problems, and I can. reports from people that I have seen. 16 Q. Anecdotal reports? 16 Q. Are there any drugs or medications that you 17 A. Yes. 17 believe are appropriate to treat gender dysphoria? Q. You are not aware of any evidence-based 18 A. Only the comorbidities. 18 19 19 Q. Not gender dysphoria itself. Is that what studies or reports on that, are you? 20 20 you're saying? 21 A. No. 21 Q. Take a moment, Doctor, to read paragraph 26 of 22 your declaration. 22 Q. Is my statement correct? 23 A. I read it. 23 A. Yes. 24 Q. That's a segue to paragraph 28. Read that if 24 Q. Ignoring the ordinance that is in force here you would, please. Starts at the bottom of 7, page 7. 25 in Tampa, what do you think an appropriate treatment 25

33 (Pages 129 to 132)

ANTHEM REPORTING, LLC

www.anthemreporting.com | 888.909.2720 | anthem@anthemreporting.com

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

1

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11 12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

Page 133

- Goes to the top of page 8. A. I have read it.
- Q. At the end of that paragraph 28, you use the term "pharmacologic treatment for a variety of psychiatric illnesses." What do you mean by "pharmacological treatment"?
- A. Medications that have been FDA approved for the use in treating a psychiatric illness. That is the definition of pharmacologic treatment for psychiatrists or child and adolescent psychiatrists.
  - Q. Now, read paragraph 32 on page 8.
- 12 A. I read it.

1

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

2.1

22

23

24

25

1

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

Q. My reason for directing your attention to that paragraph, Doctor, I'm a little perplexed as to why you even include it in your declaration. Am I missing something? Is there some meaning that you intended there that perhaps I'm not appreciating?

MR. GANNAN: Objection. Vague. Calls for speculation.

A. Well, I think that 32 is a continuation of what I'm discussing here, about this ordinance and the California ban, is that there are individuals who take it upon themselves to in some manner, publicly or even privately, harm you because -- for whatever reason. I don't -- I don't know the reasons.

you're the person I'm supposed to see," this person exploded with a string of profanities in front of the entire waiting area, calling me a bigot and a transphobe -- I got so many phobes, I can't carry them around anymore, but she added a couple more, and then stomped out in front of everybody.

Page 135

Page 136

And I know from contacts in California that it's happening to some of the people that I have associated with, not friends, but acquaintances at different conferences that there's a movement to humiliate or publicly defame or harm somebody because they don't -- because they think that you're not going to help them or that you are a bigot or you are all the things that they say.

So I included this because this person filed a complaint with the medical board. It wasn't an accusation; it was a complaint. And in talking with the medical board, I had no records to send because I never actually saw the person.

And I talked to my malpractice company, and I said, "Am I allowed to use the preferred name?" And they said, "No, you have to use a legal name. You cannot treat under a preferred name. You have to treat under a legal name. You can't even write a prescription, you can't order labs under a preferred

## Page 134

I know that in the last, I think in the last 15, 20 years, a number of notable researchers who are involved in the term "transsexuals," the term "transgenders" have been attacked in various ways, either through protests, either through losing their contracts with the clinics that they were running, or being talked about in negative profoundly disturbing ways on social media platforms. And I know that a number -- well, I know at least one for sure that has been banned from a social platform for simply stating the science behind being a transgender.

And so what I'm presenting there is that I had a personal experience. I don't know if this person was male or female. I never got a chance to actually talk with this person.

Q. This is in California, I take it?

A. Yes. I was asked to see this person. I went out to the waiting room, and I privately said to this person, "Are you so and so?" And this person said, "No."

And so I went back to the receptionist, and I asked the receptionist, "Is that the person I'm scheduled to see?" And she said, "Yes." And she says, "No," and the long and the short of it was that, when I finally went back and said, "The receptionist says that

name."

And at the clinic, people had to provide their birth certificate. So I know that there are some states that are allowing people to change their birth certificate to their gender, not their biological sex. And I know that at the University of Colorado School of Medicine, they've taken the policy is that, when you come into the hospital, you give your gender, you don't give your sex, and it's driving the doctors out of their mind, because you have to know the biological sex of the person because the treatment can be dramatically -- the physical exam -- so I included that as an example of that happening to me, when I had gone out in good faith to try and have someone come back to

Q. Sure. When you say there's a, quote/unquote, movement, are you describing an organized effort by a group of people to intentionally accomplish an objective, or is it just a generalized use of that term?

MR. GANNAN: Objection. Vague.

A. I know that several researchers with decades of experience in this area have lost their position at a university -- two universities -- three that I'm aware of, have had to file lawsuits to get their

34 (Pages 133 to 136)

ANTHEM REPORTING, LLC

anthem@anthemreporting.com

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

1

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

Page 137

position back for simply sharing the science.

1 2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

1

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

I'm sure you are aware that there are people in this country that do not believe in vaccinations. And there are teenagers that are secretly going to clinics to get the vaccination so they don't get the illness, because we've forgotten what these illnesses used to do to people.

And I know that most -- I know that you are probably aware that there's an increase in illnesses in this country because people are not getting vaccinated. So there's -- when I say "movement," there seems to be press release science, and people follow that stuff, and they'll go on talk shows and say that, you know, you don't need to have this, you don't need to have

And this happened to me, and I hadn't done anything. I went out to try and help, and I don't know that there's any big conspiracy. I just know that top name, highly quality researchers have been attacked in terms of job, in terms of clinic and have had to file lawsuits to get their position back.

I know that recently a researcher at Brown University published a paper and got so much flak that the university changed the title of the paper and --

Q. I'm with you. Off the record.

pounded by anxiety disorders and depression and panic attacks and anxiety states.

Page 139

Page 140

Q. In paragraph 35 of your declaration, second full sentence you state, "The American Psychological Association (APA) published in 2015 its 'Guidelines for Psychological Practice with Transgender and Gender Nonconforming People," and you follow that with a parenthetical, "(APA, 2015)."

Then in paragraph 36, you state -- first sentence, "The APA, 2015 guidelines," which I just alluded to -- "are an explicit attempt to dictate a therapist's affirmation of a client's 'gender identity,' irrespective of the science that reveals that no one can become the opposite sex."

Did I read that correctly?

16 A. Yes.

> Q. Is it your opinion that the APA 2015 guidelines, the purpose underlying those guidelines is to compel a therapist to affirm a patient's gender identity?

A. It pretty much says that.

Q. And I'm asking you, is that your position in terms of what the purpose of that guideline is?

A. I don't follow that particular guideline, but my understanding in reading the guideline is that I am

Page 138

(A discussion was held off the record.) BY MR. WILLIAMS:

Q. We're getting close to the end here, Doctor.

In paragraph 33 at the bottom of 8, you also make the comment, "there are many evidence-based practice therapies that could be used to relieve the stress of gender dysphoria."

Can you identify those evidence-based therapies?

A. Again, just saying to somebody, "You can talk about it. You can discuss it," in many instances, that in itself is a relief. I remember, during my internship year, patients in severe pain would require pain medication, and when you approached them and you told them that the pain medication was coming, they relaxed. Just knowing that the pain medication was going to be coming.

So a lot times when these patients come in and meet with me and I tell them that "You can talk about it. You can talk with me. I'm willing to listen, and I'm willing to understand," that in itself will help people. The other aspect of it is that, because they come in with higher rates of mental illness and you start treating the mental illness, they do better, even with their gender dysphoria, because they're not being supposed to affirm.

Q. That's the American Psychological Association, so to the extent that you're a psychiatrist, how is that relevant to your practice?

A. It's relevant in the sense that it's one more organization that is coming forth with what they call guidelines, and in my four-decade career, I have seen guidelines become mandated by insurance companies, become standards of care with no evidence, and so it's another reminder that this process is starting to become press-release science.

Q. Well, since you've used again the phrase "evidence-based," if a patient comes to you, Doctor, and you have a consultation and they tell you that they have a gender identity that is different from their birth sex, is there a response you can give that is evidence-based practice therapy?

A. Not for gender dysphoria.

Q. Gender identity, do you distinguish between the two in that question?

A. Everybody has a gender identity. Sometimes it's feminine. Sometimes it's masculine. Sometimes it's a combination of the two. Sometimes -- I mean, I think most people will recognize, even around the world, that masculinity and femininity are -- that move

35 (Pages 137 to 140)

ANTHEM REPORTING, LLC

888.909.2720

anthem@anthemreporting.com

www.anthemreporting.com

Page 141

J

back and forth, shift and change.

So gender has for thousands of years referred to biological sex. It's been separated and -- but the definition remains the same: Masculine and feminine.

So if somebody comes in and says they're more feminine and they're male and they more feminine, that's not a psychiatric illness. That's not a reason to be in treatment, unless they start to tell me other things related to that.

- Q. Paragraph 37 of your declaration you say, among other things, "It is perverse to ban a possible therapy that will for a majority of children help them reharmonize with their biological sex." Is that a correct statement what I just said?
  - A. I'm finding it. 37; right?
  - Q. Yes, sir. Six lines down.
- 17 A. Okay. I've read it.

- Q. How would you, as a clinical psychiatrist, seek to help a child to reharmonize with his or her biological sex?
- A. As I've mentioned in the declaration and as we've talked about. Children as opposed to adolescents -- or if you want me to include children and adolescents, I can do that -- but children that come in oftentimes come in in very chaotic situations.

so the goal -- the goal is not -- there are some illnesses that you just simply cannot cure.

My dad died last year from Parkinson's, and my mom took care of him the last four, five years 7/24, and she's fretting that she couldn't -- she could've done more, and I keep telling her, "Mom, it's a fatal illness. You did as much as you could."

Page 143

Page 144

So what I do is try to alleviate the stuff that's happening to them so that they can stand up. Because a lot them come in and they're on the ground. The weight of all this stuff is just pushing them down.

So if you can alleviate the anxiety disorder, if you can get the parents to stop drinking and stop smoking and that, if you can make things so that the child can feel safe again and not threatened again, what you find is that their symptoms attenuate and they're not as bald and they're not as argumentative and they're not as behaviorally disturbed.

Q. Drinking and smoking aside, if, for example, parents were telling their child, "Don't use a name different from your biological sex," you know, something of that ilk, would you ever advise them not to do that or to do that?

MR. GANNAN: Objection. Vague.

\*\*\*

#### Page 142

There may be problems in the family. There may be problems at school. There may be problems in the community. There may be domestic violence. There may be substance abuse among the parents. I don't -- I don't find -- and, remember, I see a select population -- I don't find that when I -- when they finally come to me that everything is beautiful and light and all that kind of stuff.

I find that there is a lot of problems, not only in the home environment, but they're having problems in the school environment, and they're having problems in the community. And they have oftentimes psychiatric illness as well.

And so as you work with them, as you alleviate those problems, as you alleviate those problems, as you talk with the parents and begin to help them solve those problems, you attenuate the urgency, you attenuate the symptoms, and that in itself will alleviate -- for a lot of children, will alleviate the problems that they're experiencing.

- Q. Is that a therapeutic procedure that you just described?
- A. If they have an anxiety disorder, you can use an evidence-based anxiety treatment. If they have a depressive disorder, you can use an evidence-based, and

#### BY MR. WILLIAMS:

Q. The parents. To alleviate the dysphoria, I guess.

MR. GANNAN: Objection. Vague. Incomplete hypothetical.

A. My goal is to render relief where I can most see relief. And if they come in and they're saying that the person has to say this name, I might ask, "What does it say on the birth certificate. What -- how was the decision made to name that child? Is it a family? Is it a friend? I explore the origins of giving that child the name." And that sometimes helps families to understand what is going on. It doesn't cure. It just relieves.

#### BY MR. WILLIAMS:

Q. We've spent a better part of a day talking about this, Doctor, and I appreciate you educating me as much as anything else without sending me to medical school.

I've gleaned from your testimony, though, that the field of transgender or gender nonconforming is a rapidly changing area of medicine. Would that be an accurate statement?

- A. No.
  - Q. If I eliminate the word "rapidly," would it be

36 (Pages 141 to 144)

ANTHEM REPORTING, LLC

anthem@anthemreporting.com

Page 145

Page 147

- 1 an accurate statement?
  - A. No.

Q. Correct me, then. What is wrong with my statement?

A. There is a apart of medicine that is moving away from what medicine used to do and used to do really well, and they are using medical treatments, pure medical treatments on a psychiatric condition, and they are springing up all over the country. Academic centers are finding that this is a financial industry.

They're charging thousands and thousands of dollars to these people, and they're taking these children and these adolescents, without any way of knowing which ones will eventually align with their biological sex, and they're treating them with hormones and surgery and making a patient for life.

My understanding of medicine was to relieve pain and suffering and at all costs to seek a cure so that you didn't have the patient anymore. But the pharmaceutical companies are making a lot of money, and a lot these clinics, it's a packaged deal. You buy the hormones from the package deal.

And I have sat in at the Los Angeles Children Center and listened to a pediatrician talk about puberty blockers and cross-sex hormones and surgery on there is a pervasive discrimination against people who are experiencing that and, B, what impact, if that discrimination exists, it would have on that population in terms of dealing with their gender dysphoria or gender identity?

MR. GANNAN: Objection. Vague. Calls for speculation.

A. There's two questions, and can she read back the first question.

10 BY MR. WILLIAMS:

O. Sure.

(Part of the question was read back as follows:

Have you in all your years of dealing with gender dysphoria, gender identity matters and issues, have you reached any conclusions as to, A, whether there is a pervasive discrimination against people who are experiencing that --)

A. Worldwide, people that have claimed to be homosexual, bisexual, transgender, worldwide, people don't get along with them.

When I was in elementary school, there was an individual that we knew was not like us males. He always played with the girls. He had nonmasculine -- we knew that something -- but we didn't harm him. We included him, but we knew that there was something

Page 146

Page 148

young children, and I say to myself, "Tve spent my entire career working with juveniles in confinement who the courts say cannot understand that they killed somebody, cannot understand that they committed robbery, cannot understand what they did and therefore they cannot be given the death sentence and they cannot be given a life sentence because they're cognitively immature, and yet I am seeing children and adolescents that are being put on treatments that are extremely experimental, and being told that the kid knows that this is okay and that the kid can give consent. I can't balance those two things out.

If you commit a crime, you're too immature to understand that you committed a crime, but if you claim that you are the opposite sex, which cannot happen, you are mature enough to take puberty blockers, surgery, and cross-sex hormones. It doesn't make sense to me.

And given the fact that puberty is the maturation of the human body into adulthood and it takes anywhere from eight to ten years and can go into the early 20s, what are they doing? Maybe that's a little too honest. It just -- it scares me.

Q. Have you in all your years of dealing with gender dysphoria, gender identity matters and issues, have you reached any conclusions as to, A, whether

different, and we didn't know -- I didn't know what it was. I just knew that he wasn't like me and he wasn't like my friends and he wasn't -- he didn't play baseball. He didn't play sports.

You go out in the world, and almost everyone is heterosexual, and you're not. But you go out into West Hollywood, and you are fine. You go into parts of San Francisco, and you're fine. You go out into parts of New York, and you're fine. But you go outside those areas and the world, you're not fine.

So I don't -- I don't think it's pervasive discrimination. I think it's just -- you're not like they are, and that is unusual for people.

The other aspect of this is that -- in Darwin's Origin of Species, in the last chapter, he talks about evolutionary change and that genes are designed to be all kinds of things. Life will find a way. And over long periods of time people who practice homosexuality will not propagate their genes, will not mix their genes. There's no way for them biologically in nature to continue, but it's always been there. It's always happened, because people love sex. And it's an enormous gift to us.

But most of the world is not like that, and most of the world will not -- will not accept it. And

37 (Pages 145 to 148)

ANTHEM REPORTING, LLC

888.909.2720 | anthem@anthemreporting.com

|  | Page 149  |  | Page 151   |  |  |
|--|---|--|--|--|--|
| 1  | many people will not tolerate it, and so you find that  | 1  | And to make it clear, we have taken the document   |  |  |
| 2  | you hook up with a certain few friends or you don't   | 2  | that he made those handwritten changes and have  |  |  |
| 3  | become public.  | 3  | made it the official Exhibit 1 for his deposition.   |  |  |
| 4  | Q. And because  | 4  | And that is exemplified by the blue tab at the right-hand bottom corner that has the number "1." |  |  |
| 5  | A. I haven't answered the second part.  | 5  |  |  |  |
| 6  | Q. Go ahead, please.  | 6  | Okay.  |  |  |
| 7  | (The second part of the question was read back as   | 7  | STIPULATION  |  |  |
| 8  | follows: And, B, what impact, if that   | 8  | It was stated by counsel that the exercise of  |  |  |
| 9  | discrimination exists, it would have on that  | 9  | reading and signing the transcript would not be waived.  |  |  |
| 10   | population in terms of dealing with their gender  | 10   |  |  |  |
| 11   | dysphoria or gender identity?)  | 11   |  |  |  |
| 12   | A. Outside your peer group, outside your  | 12   | (WHEREUPON, the taking of the deposition was   |  |  |
| 13   | neighborhood, outside that areas of the country that  | 13   | concluded at 3:20 p.m.)  |  |  |
| 14   | are, for the most part, made up of people that are  | 14   |  |  |  |
| 15   | similar or maybe are like you, I think there are  | 15   |  |  |  |
| 16   | episodes of discrimination. I think there are people  | 16   |  |  |  |
| 17   | who don't like it.  | 17   |  |  |  |
| 18   | In LA County, I had to take every year a  | 18   |  |  |  |
| 19   | computer course called sexual harassment in the   | 19   |  |  |  |
| 20   | workplace. And it was nothing but how to interact with  | 20   |  |  |  |
| 21   | homosexuals, bisexuals, and transgenders. And I   | 21   |  |  |  |
| 22   | remember sitting with the nursing staff, and one of the   | 22   |  |  |  |
| 23   | nurses was saying, "I come here for work, and now I   | 23   |  |  |  |
| 24   | have to use a pronoun, and now I have to work   | 24   |  |  |  |
| 25   | differently than I normally work or I might get fired."   | 25   |  |  |  |
|  |   |  |  |  |  |
|  | Page 150  |  | Page 152   |  |  |
| 1  | On that sexual harassment, I had to answer  | 1  | CERTIFICATE OF OATH  |  |  |
| 2  | questions that I knew were wrong; otherwise, I would  | 2 3  |  |  |  |
| 3  | LA County would get rid of me. "You're a bigot,   | 4  | STATE OF FLORIDA )   |  |  |
| 4  | Hudson. Get the hell out of here."  | _  | COUNTY OF HILLSBOROUGH )   |  |  |
| 5  | I help people deal with the world as it is.   | 5  | ***********  |  |  |
| 6  | And there are people that demand that the world change,   | 6  |  |  |  |
| 7  | and I explain to them over time through evidence-based  | 7  |  |  |  |
| 8  | therapies, if I can use them, that the world doesn't  | 8  | I, ELSA HERNANDEZ, FPR, Notary Public, State   |  |  |
| 9  | negotiate. It is what it is. And it's harsh, and it's   | 9  | of Florida, certify that the witness BERNARD HUDSON,   |  |  |
| 10   | rough, and it can get even harsher and rougher if   | 10   | M.D., who produced a driver's license for identification, personally appeared before me and was  |  |  |
| 11   | you're not careful.   | 10   | duly sworn.  |  |  |
| 12   | So I don't think there's pervasive  | 11   | DITCON .   |  |  |
|  | discrimination. I do think there's a stigma attached  | 1 2  | WITNESS my hand and official seal this date: 30th day of July, 2019.                             |  |  |
| 13   | to this and a lot of nearly have a most 1 11. 14  | 1 12   |  |  |  |
| 14   | to this, and a lot of people have a problem with it,  | 12   | John day of July, 2019. Elsa blumale   |  |  |
| 14<br>15   | and there are people that will take it out either   |  |  |  |  |
| 14<br>15<br>16   | and there are people that will take it out either through physical assault, property damage, or targeting   | 13<br>14   | ELSA HERNANDEZ, FPR  |  |  |
| 14<br>15<br>16<br>17   | and there are people that will take it out either<br>through physical assault, property damage, or targeting<br>a baker in Colorado.  | 13<br>14<br>15   | ELSA HERNANDEZ, FPR Notary Public, State of Florida Commission No. FF897203                      |  |  |
| 14<br>15<br>16<br>17<br>18                                     | and there are people that will take it out either through physical assault, property damage, or targeting a baker in Colorado.  You had another question?   | 13<br>14<br>15<br>16   | ELSA HERNANDEZ, FPR Notary Public, State of Florida  |  |  |
| 14<br>15<br>16<br>17<br>18<br>19                               | and there are people that will take it out either through physical assault, property damage, or targeting a baker in Colorado.  You had another question?  MR. WILLIAMS: I have no further questions.   | 13<br>14<br>15   | ELSA HERNANDEZ, FPR Notary Public, State of Florida Commission No. FF897203                      |  |  |
| 14<br>15<br>16<br>17<br>18<br>19<br>20                         | and there are people that will take it out either through physical assault, property damage, or targeting a baker in Colorado.  You had another question?  MR. WILLIAMS: I have no further questions.  MR. GANNAN: Dr. Hudson will read and sign.   | 13<br>14<br>15<br>16<br>17<br>18<br>19                               | ELSA HERNANDEZ, FPR Notary Public, State of Florida Commission No. FF897203                      |  |  |
| 14<br>15<br>16<br>17<br>18<br>19<br>20<br>21                   | and there are people that will take it out either through physical assault, property damage, or targeting a baker in Colorado.  You had another question?  MR. WILLIAMS: I have no further questions.  MR. GANNAN: Dr. Hudson will read and sign.  (A discussion was held off the record.)  | 13<br>14<br>15<br>16<br>17<br>18<br>19<br>20                         | ELSA HERNANDEZ, FPR Notary Public, State of Florida Commission No. FF897203                      |  |  |
| 14<br>15<br>16<br>17<br>18<br>19<br>20<br>21                   | and there are people that will take it out either through physical assault, property damage, or targeting a baker in Colorado.  You had another question?  MR. WILLIAMS: I have no further questions.  MR. GANNAN: Dr. Hudson will read and sign.  (A discussion was held off the record.)  MR. WILLIAMS: Before we conclude Dr. Hudson's   | 13<br>14<br>15<br>16<br>17<br>18<br>19                               | ELSA HERNANDEZ, FPR Notary Public, State of Florida Commission No. FF897203                      |  |  |
| 14<br>15<br>16<br>17<br>18<br>19<br>20<br>21<br>22             | and there are people that will take it out either through physical assault, property damage, or targeting a baker in Colorado.  You had another question?  MR. WILLIAMS: I have no further questions.  MR. GANNAN: Dr. Hudson will read and sign.  (A discussion was held off the record.)  MR. WILLIAMS: Before we conclude Dr. Hudson's deposition, Dr. Hudson made hand-printed changes to   | 13<br>14<br>15<br>16<br>17<br>18<br>19<br>20<br>21<br>22<br>23       | ELSA HERNANDEZ, FPR Notary Public, State of Florida Commission No. FF897203                      |  |  |
| 14<br>15<br>16<br>17<br>18<br>19<br>20<br>21<br>22             | and there are people that will take it out either through physical assault, property damage, or targeting a baker in Colorado.  You had another question?  MR. WILLIAMS: I have no further questions.  MR. GANNAN: Dr. Hudson will read and sign.  (A discussion was held off the record.)  MR. WILLIAMS: Before we conclude Dr. Hudson's deposition, Dr. Hudson made hand-printed changes to the subtitle at the top of page 7, and I went | 13<br>14<br>15<br>16<br>17<br>18<br>19<br>20<br>21<br>22<br>23<br>24 | ELSA HERNANDEZ, FPR Notary Public, State of Florida Commission No. FF897203                      |  |  |
| 14<br>15<br>16<br>17<br>18<br>19<br>20<br>21<br>22<br>23<br>24 | and there are people that will take it out either through physical assault, property damage, or targeting a baker in Colorado.  You had another question?  MR. WILLIAMS: I have no further questions.  MR. GANNAN: Dr. Hudson will read and sign.  (A discussion was held off the record.)  MR. WILLIAMS: Before we conclude Dr. Hudson's deposition, Dr. Hudson made hand-printed changes to   | 13<br>14<br>15<br>16<br>17<br>18<br>19<br>20<br>21<br>22<br>23       | ELSA HERNANDEZ, FPR Notary Public, State of Florida Commission No. FF897203                      |  |  |

38 (Pages 149 to 152)

ANTHEM REPORTING, LLC

www.anthemreporting.com

888.909.2720 | anthem@anthemreporting.com

| Page 153   | Dage 155  |
|--|---|
| CERTIFICATE OF REPORTER  STATE OF FLORIDA COUNTY OF HILLSBOROUGH  I, ELSA HERNANDEZ, FPR, Court Reporter, and Notary Public, do hereby certify that I was authorized to and did stenographically report the deposition of BERNARD HUDSON, M.D.; that a review of the transcript was requested; and that the foregoing transcript, pages 1 through 151, is a true record of my stenographic notes.  I FURTHER CERTIFY that I am not a relative, employee, or attorney, or counsel of any of the parties' attorneys or counsel connected with the action, nor am I financially interested in the action.  DATED this 10th day of August, 2019.  Lisa blumber  ELSA HERNANDEZ, FFR  Notary Public  ELSA HERNANDEZ, FFR  Notary Public   | August 12, 2019 ROGER K. GANNAM, ESQUIRE HORATIO G. MIHET, ESQUIRE Liberty Counsel P.O. Box 540774 Orlando, Florida 32854 rgannam@lc.org hmihet@lc.org hmihet@lc.org In Re: Vazzo v City of Tampa Dear Mr. Gannam: Enclosed please find the original errata page with your copy of the transcript so Dr. Hudson may read and sign. Please have him make whatever changes are necessary on the errata page and place it in your copy of the transcript. Please then forward the original errata page back to our office at 101 South Franklin Street, Suite 101, Tampa, Florida 33602.  If the errata page is not signed by the witness within 3 30 days after this letter has been furnished, we will then process the transcript without a signed errata page. If your client wishes to waive their right to read and sign, please have her sign on the signature line at the bottom of this letter and send it back to our office.  Your prompt attention to this matter is appreciated.  Sincerely,  Elsa Hernandez, FPR Anthem Reporting I do hereby waive my signature  BERNARD HUDSON, M.D.  Cc: Robert V. Williams |
| Page 154  ERRATA SHEET  IN RE: ROBERT L. VAZZO v. CITY OF TAMPA, FLORIDA CASE NO: 8:17-cv-02896-WFJ-AAS  DATE TAKEN: July 30, 2019 DEPOSITION OF: BERNARD HUDSON, M.D.  DO NOT WRITE ON THE TRANSCRIPT - ENTER CHANGES HERE  Please sign, date, and return this sheet to our office. If additional lines are required for corrections, attach additional sheets.  At the time of the reading and signing of the deposition, the following changes were noted: PAGE LINE CHANGE REASON  CHANGE REASON  Under penalties of perjury, I declare that I have read my deposition and that it is true and correct subject to any changes in form or substance entered here.  SIGNATURE OF DEPONENT: DATE:  DATE: |   |

39 (Pages 153 to 155)

ANTHEM REPORTING, LLC

www.anthemreporting.com | 888.909.2720 | anthem@anthemreporting.com

# UNITED STATES DISTRICT COURT MIDDLE DISTRICT OF FLORIDA TAMPA DIVISION

| ROBERT L. VAZZO, LMFT, etc., et al., | )                               |
|--------------------------------------|---------------------------------|
|                                      | )                               |
| Plaintiffs,                          | )                               |
| V.                                   | ) Case No. 8:17-cv-2896-T-02AAS |
|                                      |                                 |
| CITY OF TAMPA, FLORIDA,              | )                               |
|                                      | )                               |
| Defendant.                           | )                               |
|                                      | )                               |

# **DECLARATION OF BERNARD O. HUDSON MD**

I, Dr. Bernard O. Hudson, hereby declare as follows:

# TABLE OF CONTENTS

| I.   | ENGAGEMENT AND QUALIFICATIONS2            |      |  |  |
|------|---|------|--|--|
| II.  | SUMMARY OF OPINIONS.                      |      |  |  |
| III. | ANALYSIS AND OPINIONS4                    |      |  |  |
|      | A. Preliminary Scientific Considerations. |      |  |  |
|      |   | i.   | Science and the Scientific Method or Principles4   |  |
|      |   | ii.  | The Scientific Basis for Sex4  |  |
|      |   | iii. | The Recent Division of Gender and 'Gender Identity' from Sex5  |  |
|      |   | iv.  | Evidence-Based Practice Therapies5   |  |
|      |   |      | Is No Scientific Justification for Banning Evidence-Based Practice Therapies for Minors Who Present with Gender Dysphoria                |  |
|      |   | i.   | Children and Adolescents Who Identify as LGBT Are at A Substantially Higher Risk of Mental Illness Requiring Treatment6                  |  |
|      |   | ii.  | So-Called "Conversion Therapy" Bans Unscientifically Target and Censor Sound, Evidence-Based Practice Therapies Delivered Through Speech |  |
|      |   | iii. | So-Called 'Affirming' Therapy Is Not an Evidence-Based Practice and Imposes an Outcome Predetermined by Therapists9                      |  |



#### I. ENGAGEMENT AND QUALIFICATIONS.

- 1. I am over the age of 18 and am submitting this Declaration as expert testimony in support of Plaintiffs. I have been asked to offer my analysis and opinions regarding the claimed scientific justifications for City of Tampa Ordinance 2017-47, An Ordinance Of The City Of Tampa, Florida, Relating To Conversion Therapy On Patients Who Are Minors (hereinafter "Ordinance 2017-47"), specifically with respect to 'gender identity'. The facts in this Declaration are true and correct and if called upon to testify to them I would and could do so competently.
- 2. I have studied and practiced medical science since 1979 as a physician who specializes in psychiatry and sub-specializes in child and adolescent psychiatry, with additional expertise in psychiatric illness and treatment of juveniles in confinement. I am board certified in General Psychiatry, 1989, and Child and Adolescent Psychiatry, 1993, by the American Board of Psychiatry and Neurology; and by the National Board of Physicians and Surgeons, 2017, in General Psychiatry and Child and Adolescent Psychiatry. I have recently retired my license with the California Medical Board, having been licensed since 1985; and I am currently licensed, since 1992, with the Tennessee Health Related Board, and with the United States Drug Enforcement Agency. At the end of 2017, I retired from Los Angeles County, Department of Mental Health, Juvenile Justice Division, after 15 years. I have practiced in Wisconsin, California, Kentucky, and Tennessee. While having practiced in academic settings, I am primarily a clinician and teacher.
- 3. I attended the University of California, San Diego, graduating with a BS in Chemistry and serving as a teaching assistant in Biology, Chemistry, and English Literature.
- 4. At the Cardinal Stritch School of Medicine, Loyola University, a three-year medical school, I entered the specialty of Psychiatry. I completed my internship and residency in Psychiatry at the Medical College of Wisconsin. I completed my fellowship in Child and Adolescent Psychiatry at the University of California, Davis, School of Medicine, where I worked with Robert Dorn MD, who had been psychoanalyzed by and worked with Anna Freud MD, in London.
- 5. I have worked in my medical speciality, Psychiatry, and sub-speciality, Child and Adolescent Psychiatry, over the past four decades in a variety of community settings: private practice, two jails, five juvenile halls, and eight camps; two academic appointments, as a Clinical Instructor of Psychiatry, University Of California, Davis, and as an Assistant Professor of Psychiatry, Vanderbilt University School of Medicine; and with the United States Department of Justice, Civil Rights Division, Special Litigation Section, investigating juvenile detention centers in Louisiana and Georgia as an expert witness regarding local and regional community psychiatric standards of care.
- 6. While working for Los Angeles County, Department of Mental Health, Juvenile Justice Division, I was the designated teacher/instructor for the Department of Justice from 2005 to 2015, teaching Health Services, Mental Health Services, and Probation Services. The instruction was regarding psychiatric illness and treatment and suicide prevention strategies for juveniles in confinement.

- 7. Attached hereto as <u>Exhibit A</u> is a copy of my curriculum vitae. I have not authored any publications in the previous ten years, and I have not testified at trial or by deposition in any case during the previous four years.
- 8. In preparing this report, I relied on the case filings and academic, scientific, and other reference materials identified in the table of References attached hereto as Exhibit B.
- 9. My compensation for this engagement will be \$450 per hour for deposition and trial testimony, \$200 per hour for travel time, and actual expenses. I provide the remainder of my time for this engagement *pro bono*.

#### II. SUMMARY OF OPINIONS.

10. **My opinions regarding the lack of scientific justification for** Ordinance 2017-47 may be summarized as follows:

First, biological sex is male and female, and gender is masculine and feminine.

**Second**, no one can change from a male to a female or a female to a male.

**Third**, a significant majority of people identifying as 'transgender' suffer from gender dysphoria, as well as significant mental illnesses such as depression, anxiety, substance-related disorders, self-harm, suicidal ideation and behaviors, and suicidal intent and attempts, etc.

**Fourth**, so-called 'conversion therapy' bans such as Tampa Ordinance 2017-47, target and censor scientifically sound, evidence-based practice therapies, consisting of speech, and ethically utilized by many medical professionals with minor patients.

Fifth, professional organizations are issuing 'affirming' therapy guidelines that disregard evidence-based practice therapies in favor of ideologically predetermined outcomes for patients suffering from gender dysphoria.

**Sixth**, because the vast majority of minors who experience gender dysphoria come to accept and psychologically align with their biological sex as they age into adulthood, 'affirming' every minor who identifies as 'transgender' is poor, unscientific practice, and condemns many minors who otherwise would not persist in a 'transgender' identity in adulthood to sterilization and a future of being life-long mental health patients with the attendant costs and risks of harm.

**Seventh**, there is an increasing number of ethical medical professionals who fear losing their licenses and careers by running afoul of so-called 'conversion therapy' bans and "affirming" therapy dictates.

### III. ANALYSIS AND OPINIONS.

#### A. Preliminary Scientific Considerations.

### i. Science and the Scientific Method or Principles.

- 11. Science is the systematic structuring of knowledge regarding the natural world that can be tested, explained, and predicted, assessing the interior and exterior universe. Empirical knowledge is based on that which is verified from experience, observation, and testing. Science does not answer the question "why?" but rather "how?"
- 12. The scientific method—or scientific principles—consists of an instrumental injunction, an accepted apprehension, and a common verity. This method can be used to describe causal relations (e.g., biology), or phenomenological/experiential events or connections (e.g., psychology). While many methods are described, the ongoing, continuous observations of the natural world involve characterizations, conjecturing or hypothesis, measurements, inductive and deductive reasoned predictions, experiments, and peer review; and rigorous, assiduous, replicated retesting of all the steps are of necessity.

#### ii. The Scientific Basis for Sex.

- 13. In taxonomy, Homo sapiens is the only living human species. Homo sapiens are male and female; there is no other. All of medical science regarding the diagnosis and treatment of humans is based on this understanding. Any abnormal change in the causal biological development of a male or female human being is considered a state of disease.
- 14. A natal male has sex chromosomes X and Y. A natal female has X and X, and given the redundancy of genetic information in a cell with two X's, in all somatic cells in a female one X is randomly inactivated, according to the Lyon hypothesis, becoming a Barr body. In men with Klinefelter's Syndrome, chromosomal XXY karyotype, there is one Barr body, and in females with chromosomal XXX karyotype, trisomy X, two Barr bodies are noted in the nucleus. Females with Turner Syndrome, chromosomal XO karyotype, do not have a Barr body, as inactivation of the only X chromosome would render the cell without DNA.
- 15. Gene mutations do occur, biochemical reactions do go wrong, and substances may interfere with normal development, but there has never been a description in all of human medical science describing anyone changing into the opposite sex, changing his or her sex chromosomes, or being a natal male and having a Barr body in the nucleus of his somatic cells.
- 16. In short, there is no **causal** science to the claim that a man can become a woman or a woman can become a man. Hence, from the genes in the DNA, to the nucleus in a cell, to the cell, to the tissue, to the organs throughout, to the organ system, and to the organism: a male is a male and cannot become a female, and a female is a female and cannot become a male. No causal science exists in the medical literature to refute this fact.
- 17. Males and females have a biological place that is not reversible. The propagation and mixing of genes to provide an organism with new living opportunities in its environment, is only possible in humans when a sperm, from a male, and an egg, from a female, combine to bring

together varied genotypes and ensuing phenotypes to produce a human being. During four decades of medical practice, no patient of mine has ever provided evidence that he or she had changed from one sex to the opposite sex. Some have identified as the opposite sex based on subjective thoughts and feelings, but none has ever provided objective or causal evidence that his or her DNA is now composed of genes of the opposite sex.

#### iii. The Recent Division of Gender and 'Gender Identity' from Sex.

- 18. The definition of gender has traditionally referred to the sex-related categories of masculinity or femininity. The history of the terminology of 'gender identity' has only varied over the last half century. The idea that gender is unrelated to biological sex came from John Money's concept of gender role, made public in the late 1950's. He conceived of a gender distinct from biological sex. He offered the idea, but with no evidence except in those rare individuals who suffered from abnormal development. (Money, 1955; Money, Hampson, & Hampson, 1957). Haig (2004) describes the evolution of the change in definition of gender in the article, "The Inexorable Rise in Gender and the Decline of Sex: Social Change in Academic Titles." As Haig describes, the loss of the definition of gender did not become a widespread issue until early feminist's began to use the term in the 1970's to differentiate themselves socially from males. (Lindsey, 2010).
- 19. The World Health Organization (WHO) (2017) recently stated on its website that sex categories are male and female while gender refers to masculine and feminine. 'Gender identity' is related to characteristics that are more or less masculine or feminine, but sex is differentiated, for example, by males with testes and females with ovaries; males have heavier bones, and females can menstruate. Thus, 'gender identity' is considered variable in individuals, but sex is immutable in all individuals. (WHO, 2017).

#### iv. Evidence-Based Practice Therapies.

- 20. There are various types of therapy for parents and children/adolescents, including cognitive behavioral, dialectical behavioral, interpersonal, psychodynamic, psychoanalytic, mindfulness, family, play, marriage and family, and psychotherapy. Not all therapies, however, constitute evidence-based practice. Evidence-based practice therapies adhere to psychological techniques which are scientifically based. Both the American Psychiatric Association and the American Psychological Association consider evidence-based practice therapies to be preferred approaches for symptom relief. (Emmelkamp, et al., 2014; Cook, Schwartz, & Kaslow, 2017; McNair, Woodrow, & Hare 2017; Sackett, et al., 1996; Spring, 2007; Blow & Karam, 2017; Kraus, et al., 2016; Linehan, et al., 1999; Vigerland, et al., 2016).
- 21. Since there are several kinds of evidence-based practice therapies, choosing the correct one is dependent on which one will best help the suffering patient. Patients with eating disorders, depression, intellectual disabilities, marital issues, etc. will require a combination of therapies as the symptoms lessen or worsen. As always, the two main goals of evidence-based practice therapy are the quality of the treatment to lessen the symptom load and the increasing accountability of the therapy by the patient to work to solve their dysfunction, aided by a qualified therapist using evidence-based practice.

- 22. What is not present in any literature search are evidence-based practice therapies for someone identifying as 'transgender'. There is phenomenological/experiential science that identifies a psychiatric disorder called gender dysphoria in those claiming to be 'transgender'. The use of opposite-sex hormones in those individuals with gender dysphoria does not change DNA, chromosomes, steroid/sex receptors, or Barr bodies in natal females, or add Barr bodies to natal males; nor muscle strength, bone density, organs throughout the body, or biological sex. A male may believe he is a female and vice versa, but in Homo sapiens biological sex does not change. In reality, neither opposite sex hormones nor surgical alteration of healthy tissue changes anyone into the opposite sex.
  - B. There Is No Scientific Justification for Banning Evidence-Based Practice Talk Therapies for Minors Who Present with Gender Dysphoria.
    - i. Children and Adolescents Who Identify as LGBT Are at A Substantially Higher Risk of Mental Illness Requiring Treatment.
- 23. Human sexuality is extraordinarily diverse. The LGBT acronym includes people who have expressed non-conventional sexual orientations or identities. Currently the state of knowledge regarding LGBT people is expected to be extended in the next few decades as society continues to become more accepting of this population. But despite this increasingly widespread social acceptance, LGBT individuals continue to suffer from a variety of mental illnesses. Many LGBT people are now 'coming out' during adolescence when developmental issues of identity, social acceptance, and strong peer-influence and opinion are most intense. Increasingly, children are claiming sexual identities at ever younger ages.
- 24. A study in the United States indicates that over 95% of the US population is heterosexual. (Gates, 2011). World-wide estimates of heterosexuality are essentially the same, some slightly less and some slightly more. During this period, studies have shown that past-year mental health diagnosis among youth indicate that 10% have a mood disorder, 25% an anxiety disorder, and 8.3% a substance related disorder. (Kessler, et al., 2012; Kessler, 2007; CDC, 2013). Additionally, suicide is the third leading cause of death for youth ages 10-14 and the second leading cause of death for ages 15-24. (Bostwick, et al., 2010). When LGBT individuals are included, they are at significantly greater risk of poor mental health: elevated risk for depression and mood disorders, anxiety disorders, PTSD, alcohol related disorders, and suicide ideation/intent. (Cochran, Sullivan, & Mays, 2003; Cochran, et al., 2007; Gilman, et al., 2001; Hatzenbuehler, Nolen-Hoeksema, Dovidio, 2009; Burgard, Cochran, Mays, 2005; Needham, 2012). Many studies demonstrate that severe distress, symptoms of mental illness, and behaviors related to these disorders are to be found in the LGBT population well before adulthood. (Fish & Pasley, 2015; Ueno, 2005; Eskin, Kaynak-Demir, & Demir 2005). US and international studies reveal a population with high levels of emotional distress, symptoms related to mood and anxiety disorders, self-harm, suicidal ideation and suicidal behavior compared to heterosexual youth. (Fergusson, et al., 2005; Fleming, et al., 2007; Marshal, et al., 2011).

THOUGH SOUTH.

- ii. So-Called "Conversion Therapy" Bans Unscientifically Target and Censor Sound, Evidence-Based Practice Therapies Delivered Through Speech.
- 25. In my experience as a psychiatrist who sub-specializes in child and adolescent psychiatry, the population identifying as LGBT is at significantly greater risk of psychiatric illness and requires treatment—not predetermined goals of "affirmation" or "conversion." Laws that keep patients away from treatment harm these individuals. Laws that purport to ban "conversion" therapies and impose "affirming" therapies are such laws. Many of the youth I have encountered who claim LGBT status are confused, depressed, anxious, isolated, using substances, experiencing poor sleep, complain of physical symptoms, and can be self-harming and/or suicidal. They ruminate about peers and what parents will say and do. Highly distressed and uncertain, they seem relieved when I state that they are free to discuss whatever comes into their minds. Some are so anxious they admit to panic attacks when in public and with their peers in school. They remark that there is no one to talk to privately and brood about what to do. Distressed by thoughts that they cannot process, many resign to a distressed LGBT identity. Conversely, I have encountered minors who appear comfortable with being part of the LGBT group and understand that their peer group may be a source of stress and aggression. In this situation, the discussion centers on how best to handle such instances of stress and bullying or aggression, who to talk with, and how best to organize the therapy to meet their needs as the therapeutic process unfolds.
- 26. I have diagnosed and treated many individuals suffering from gender dysphoria and sexual instincts that disturb them and cause them significant discomfort. While diagnosing and treating a patient, I will offer educational observations based on my scientific understandings in psychiatry and child and adolescent psychiatry. As with all those who seek relief from pain and suffering, the type of therapy applied depends not on their sexual non-conformity or orientation, but rather on the needs of the patients to alleviate their pain and suffering. As a child and adolescent psychiatrist, I use no therapy that attempts to 'affirm' or 'convert', but rather I attempt to **restore** physical, mental, and civil functioning; a sense of gratitude; improved self-esteem; and an ability to observe oneself and make adjustments and adapt to varying situations. Evidence-based practice therapy for people suffering from gender dysphoria does not harm the patient but aims to help them explore root causes, alleviate their pain and suffering, and assist them with their dysphoria.
- 27. I and others who ethically practice psychiatry and child and adolescent psychiatry never engage in physically aversive or verbally coercive treatments, as this kind of treatment is reprehensible, and is lacking in any evidence-based science. Practices that knowingly attempt to coerce or harm patients have been repudiated by myself and others in my profession for several decades. I have taken the Hippocratic Oath and I have stated publicly that "I will use treatment to help the sick according to my ability and judgement, but never with a view to injury and wrongdoing." My therapy is a combination of evidence-based practice, both in terms of therapy through speech and psychopharmacology; and the objective is to heal. I do not harm patients, although therapy can be painful and pharmacologic treatment may have distressing side effects. Apart from occasional court-ordered therapy sessions, therapy is voluntary.
- 28. In my experience, children and adolescents suffering from gender dysphoria and identifying as 'transgender' presented with varying expectations for therapy. Some presented with a preconceived notion that I must identify as 'gay' in order to help them, and they preconditioned

THE TAMPA ORDINASE DANS ALL SCIENTIFIC EVIDENSE-BADED PRACÈICE THEYEMIES AROUNDED THROUGH SODERA. therapy on my answering that inquiry. Some, though fewer, demanded full affirmation of their 'transgender' identity and/or expression as a precondition to my treating them. The minors I was most able to help, however, presented without preconditions, actively engaged in therapy, came to realize important issues about themselves, experienced a diminishment of their symptoms, admitted they had a better sense of how they became the persons they were, and were grateful for the therapy. In addition to speech-based therapy, this group usually also required pharmacologic treatment for a variety of psychiatric illnesses.

- 29. Within the group I have tried to help, however, some indicated reticence or doubt about my being able to help them because of California's law against so-called "conversion therapy." I allowed the patients within this group to talk and wonder freely, and the therapy approaches I used, as with all patients, depended on the symptoms presented and the character of the person. Their initial reticence caused by such 'conversion' bans, however, impacted the duration and initial effectiveness of treatment. I also have been told by many patients that they have friends who are afraid to seek help for their distress due to "the law" that prevents any therapist or physician from attempting to "convert them."
- 30. I am not aware of any evidence-based practice therapy that 'converts' someone from being 'transgender', and 'conversion' is never a therapeutic goal. But California's law, like Tampa's Ordinance 2017-47 banned any therapy approach that might lead to a person's changing from legal definitions of sexual orientation or from a 'transgender' identity. Thus, laws like Tampa's Ordinance 2017-47 negatively impact both practitioners and patients. Practitioners are afraid to provide, or have discontinued providing, psychiatric treatment for psychological pain and suffering related to gender dysphoria and identity because such treatment either violates or could be construed to violate the law against 'conversion therapy'. Patients are afraid to seek, or forego seeking, such therapy for the same reasons. While it was never clear to me how such a ban could ethically or fairly be enforced, or who would be qualified to enforce it, I apprehended that the California Medical Board would withdraw my license if I was found to be afoul of the law.
- 31. 'Conversion therapy' bans like Tampa's Ordinance 2017-47 impose de facto speech codes that subject practitioners to fear that they could be disciplined for saying the wrong thing. Although ethical practitioners in jurisdictions with such bans desire to provide psychiatric treatment to individuals suffering from gender dysphoria, they are increasingly concerned that treating such patients who identify as 'transgender' would jeopardize their careers.
- 32. I had a personal experience justifying these fears when an individual who came to a community clinic for treatment became extremely and publicly upset that I used the individual's legal name—for legal and ethical reasons—instead of the individual's preferred name which apparently was attached to the individual's cross-gender identity. This person filed an accusation of misconduct against me with the medical board and, although the case was dismissed and the records destroyed, I sensed how quickly my career could be derailed by simply using someone's legal name in apparent violation of 'affirming' principles.
- 33. Although the science of treating individuals who identify as 'transgender' is in the early stages of discovery, there are many evidence-based practice therapies that could be used to relieve the distress of gender dysphoria, whatever the direction of change that could occur for any particular patient. But practitioners are reluctant to treat such individuals, or have discontinued

treating such individuals, for fear of actually helping someone who may later a claim a violation of a 'conversion therapy' ban.

# iii. So-Called 'Affirming' Therapy Is Not an Evidence-Based Practice and Imposes an Outcome Predetermined by Therapists.

- So-called "affirmative" therapy, which is promoted by Ordinance 2017-47, is 34. actually not therapy for the patient, but an instruction manual for the therapist to follow to declare and affirm, and how to understand those who identify as 'transgender' or among the gender nonconforming group. But simply affirming people are who they say they are is not diagnosing and not providing treatment or therapy but is instead 'reality nodding'. I have had countless patients inform me of their self-diagnoses, only to discover after further inquiry that their correct diagnoses are different from what they had believed. Hundreds of patients have told me what they believe to be causing their problems, and through therapy they discover that the etiology of their problems is distinctly different from what they had believed. Therapy is for the patient; and most patients drop out of therapy because therapy requires an inward-looking ability, and many will stop due to the difficulty with examining themselves. There is no evidence-based practice therapy specifically for LGBT people, only guidelines for the 'affirming' therapist to be informative, knowledgeable, understanding, sympathetic, and agreeable. But these guidelines are merely a baseline for how any psychiatrist or therapist should interact with anyone who seeks alleviation from pain and suffering. They do not, however, provide evidence-based practice therapy guidance that is needed by the patient to relieve their suffering.
- Many publications purport to provide guidelines or standards for the therapy of those identifying as 'transgender', but there is no evidence-based practice therapy described in those same publications. The American Psychological Association (APA) published in 2015 its "Guidelines for Psychological Practice with Transgender and Gender Nonconforming People" ("APA, 2015"). However, guidelines are not evidence-based practice therapy. The World Professional Association for Transgender Health (WPATH) in 2011 published its "Standards of Care for the Health of Transsexual, Transgender, and Gender Nonconforming People, Seventh Version" ("WPATH, 2011"). However, standards of care are not evidence-based practice therapy. What is discussed are social stressors, being culturally sensitive, stigma, psychiatric comorbidities, suicidal ideations and/or suicidal intent, sexually transmitted diseases (STDs), and substance abuse. Busa & Lakshman (2018) authored the article, "A Review of Evidence Based Treatments for Transgender Youth Diagnosed with Social Anxiety Disorder." Contrary to its title, however, this article is not a review of evidence-based practice therapy for those identifying as 'transgender'; rather, it is a look into evidence-based practice for anxiety disorders. But the authors recommend that therapists "modify and adapt" their therapeutic approach with 'transgender' youth, which risks invalidating the evidence-based practice justification for the therapy. Another article characteristic of many of this type was authored by Hope, et al. (2016), "Culturally Competent Evidence-Based Behavioral Health Services for the Transgender Community: Progress and Challenges." This article title makes it appear that evidence-based practice therapy is taking place, but what the article actually describes is educating a therapist about how to understand the culture of being a 'transgender' and in "affirming" and "helping to transition."
- 36. The APA, 2015 guidelines are an explicit attempt to dictate a therapist's affirmation of a client's 'gender identity', irrespective of the science that reveals no one can become the

opposite sex. The article describes sixteen guidelines, the express purpose of which is for a psychologist to become a "trans-affirmative" psychologist. While the article states that guidelines are different from standards, in my experience, guidelines can quickly become standards. And given the possibility that the goals and self-chosen identity of a person who is asking a therapist for help may change over time, and given that no one can yet determine if change will occur in any particular individual, following the guidelines places a client in a situation where the outcome is already determined by the psychologist. To the extent the goal of therapy is 'know thyself', the 'thyself' is already preconceived by the guideline-following psychologist. People come to a mental health provider for many reasons, known and unknown, and to foreclose the possibility that change can occur in a direction not of the provider's choosing limits the person's freedom and autonomy, stalls therapeutic progress, and interferes with the natural course of healing.

- 37. Those in my profession know that many children will not retain a 'transgender' identity as adults, and that a significant majority will come to accept and psychologically align with their biological sex. (See Meyer-Bahlburg, 2002). Who can say with scientific certainty which child will become a 'transgender' adult and which will not? Banning evidence-based practice therapy is a harm to people seeking help with psychiatric illness; and it is perverse to ban a possible therapy that will for a majority of children help them reharmonize with their biological sex. (See, e.g., Meyer-Bahlburg, 2002, p. 360 (commending "treatment approach that speeds up the fading" of cross-gender behavior in children)). Additionally, there is no currently accepted evidence-based practice therapy for children who claim to be 'transgender'. I spend a significant amount of time working with parents to help them understand what is happening to their children; and this is important for the family to comprehend the diagnosis and the recommended treatment. Automatically affirming a child's claimed identity is not evidence-based practice, but rather a declaration of a future of being a life-long patient, cross-sex hormones, surgical destruction of healthy tissue and surgical side effects, life-long medical costs, and a life-long diagnosis of gender dysphoria with accompanying health problems such as sterility and loss of sexual pleasure. (Cretella, 2018). Any discussion of risk of harm resulting from therapy must include the mounting evidence of life-long potential harms from "affirming" therapy.
- 38. To affirm patients in denying the realities of their sex and the substantial likelihood of later psychological alignment with that sex is to withhold effective and holistic psychiatric care. This is reality: The practice of psychology and psychiatry is the art of assisting clients/patients with being able to live in the real world, in harmony with the circumstances they find themselves in, and to enjoin with the world in a manner that will allow them to live freely, in a civil way, and to associate with others to the benefit of themselves and society. The guidelines that are put forth by many professional organizations, simply to affirm a patient's denial of reality, is to withhold effective evidence-based practice and individual holistic psychiatric care. But the practice of psychiatry and psychology, at its essence, is the art of assisting patients and clients to live in harmony with reality.

I declare under penalty of perjury under the laws of the United States that the foregoing statements are true and accurate.

Executed this May 7, 2019.

Bernard Hudson WD
Bernard O. Hudson, M.D.

#### **BERNARD O HUDSON MD**

**CURRICULUM VITAE** 

**OFFICE TELEPHONE:** 

PRIVATE

DATE AND PLACE OF BIRTH:

MARCH 30, 1952

SACRAMENTO, CALIFORNIA

PERSONAL DATA: MARITAL STATUS MARRIED 05-31-1980

**SPOUSE'S NAME** MARSHA R HUDSON BS RN CHILDREN'S DATA KARRIS R HUDSON 10-27-1980

TORRY S HUDSON 02-22-1987

\*BRANDON J HUDSON 05-13-1988

\*Deceased 07-18-2015

**EDUCATION:** 

UNIVERSITY OF CALIFORNIA, SAN DIEGO

LA JOLLA CALIFORNIA 1975-1979 **BACHELOR OF SCIENCE CHEMISTRY** 

LOYOLA UNIVERSITY

CARDINAL STRITCH SCHOOL OF MEDICINE

CHICAGO ILLINOIS 1979-1982

MEDICAL COLLEGE OF WISCONSIN

MILWAUKEE WISCONSIN 1982-1985 INTERNSHIP/RESIDENCY PSYCHIATRY

**UNIVERSITY OF CALIFORNIA, DAVIS** 

SCHOOL OF MEDICINE

SACRAMENTO CALIFORNIA 1985-1987

C/A PSYCHIATRY FELLOWSHIP

**CURRENT CME:** 

**UNIVERSITY OF ARIZONA** 

COLLEGE OF MEDICINE 09-17, 3 CME

**NEUROSCIENCE EDUCATION INSTITUTE** 

DEPARTMENT OF CONTINUING EDUCATION

11-17, 36 CME

**TENNESSEE HEALTH RELATED BOARDS** 

TRAUMATIC BRAIN INJURY 10-17, 6 CME

#### **EXHIBIT A**

#### PROFESSIONAL EXPERIENCE:

#### **Yolo County Day Treatment Program**

April 1986-December 1988

Broderick, California

Outpatient program for 8-10 adolescents

Provided psychiatric consultation to administration and clinical staff and diagnosis and treatment to adolescents.

#### **California Youth Authority**

April 1987-October 1990

DeWitt Nelson School

Stockton, California

Provided psychiatric evaluations for Parole Board and emergency psychiatric evaluation.

#### **Omnibus Mental Health Group**

June 1897-September 1991

Davis and Sacramento, California

Clinical practice involving diagnosis and treatment of children, adolescents, and adults. Provided supervision for Psychiatrists; Psychologists; Licensed Clinical Social Workers; Marriage, Family, And Child Counselors; and Master of Social Work Interns.

#### **California Youth Authority**

April 1987-October 1990

DeWitt Nelson School Stockton, California

Provided psychiatric evaluations for Parole Board and emergency psychiatric evaluation.

#### St. Patrick's Home for Children

June 1987-September 1991

Sacramento, California

Residential Treatment Facility, 44 Bed

Provided clinical consultation to residential administration and clinical staff and diagnosis and treatment to residents.

#### Sacramento Children's Home

July 1987-July 1991

Sacramento, California

Residential Treatment Facility, 60 bed

Provided psychiatric emergency call and emergency consultation to clinical staff.

#### **Regional Adolescent Treatment Program**

July 1988-July 1990

Stockton, California

Residential Treatment Facility, 42 bed

Provided clinical consultation to residential administration and clinical staff and diagnosis and treatment to residents.

#### Serendipity Diagnostic and Treatment Center March 1988-Aug 1988

Citrus Heights, California

Residential Treatment Facility, 38 bed

Provided psychiatric consultation to administration and clinical staff and diagnosis and treatment to residents.

#### **Regional Adolescent Treatment Program**

July 1988-July 1990

Stockton, California

Residential Treatment Facility, 42 bed

Provided clinical consultation to residential administration and clinical staff and diagnosis and treatment to residents.

#### Sacramento County Juvenile Hall

Sept 1988-Sept 1991

Sacramento, California

300 Bed Juvenile Detention Center

Provided psychiatric consultation to juvenile detention center administration and clinical staff and diagnosis and treatment to detainees.

#### F.O.R.M. School

December 1988-October 1990

Nevada City, California

Residential Treatment Facility, 48 bed

Provided psychiatric consultation to residential administration and clinical staff and diagnosis and treatment to residents.

#### **Families First**

January 1989-October 1989

Davis, California

Residential Treatment Facility, 24 bed

Provided psychiatric consultation to residential administration and clinical staff and diagnosis and treatment to residents.

#### Pine Point, Center, Inc.

October 1993-October 1995

Jackson, Tennessee

Juvenile Sexual Offender Program

Medical Director

Residential Treatment Facility, 32 bed

Provided psychiatric consultation to residential administration and clinical staff and diagnosis and treatment to residents.

#### Pine Point, Center, Inc.

February 1994-October 1995

Jackson, Tennessee

Juvenile Sexual Offender Program

Medical Director

Residential Treatment Facility, 16 bed

Provided medical oversight for nursing and clinical staff, quality assurance and improvement for medical services, and diagnosis and treatment for residents.

#### Hermitage Hall, Inc.

October 1996-October 1999

Nashville, Tennessee

Juvenile Sexual Offenders Program

Medical Director

Residential Treatment Program, 95 bed

Provided medical oversight for nursing and clinical staff, quality assurance and improvement for medical services, and diagnosis and treatment for residents.

#### **Dede Wallace School**

April 1998-January 1999

Nashville, Tennessee

Community Outpatient Clinic

Provided part-time psychiatric diagnosis and treatment to children and adolescents.

#### Jackson Academy

September 1998-March 1999

Dickson, Tennessee

Residential Treatment Facility, 75 bed

Provided psychiatric consultation to administration and clinical staff and diagnosis and treatment to residents.

#### Camelot Care Centers, Inc.

May 1999-December 1999

Nashville, Tennessee

Consulting Corporate Medical Director

Provided psychiatric consultation to administration regarding medical and mental health standards of practice.

#### **Juvenile Justice Center**

April 2000-October 2000

Nashville, Tennessee

95 Bed Juvenile Detention Facility

Provided psychiatric consultation to administration, clinical training to probation staff and diagnosis and treatment to detainees.

#### **Los Angeles County**

Nov 2000-Dec 2002

Department of Mental Health

Juvenile Justice Division

Locum Tenens – Staff Care, Inc.

Provided psychiatric diagnosis and treatment to juvenile hall and camp detainees.

#### **Clinical Counseling Services**

July 2002-Aug 2004

Los Angeles, California

Community Mental Health Clinic

Provided psychiatric diagnosis and treatment to outpatients.

#### Los Angeles County

January 2003-December 2017 (RETIRED)

Department of Mental Health

Juvenile Justice Division

Staff Psychiatrist

Provided psychiatric diagnosis and treatment to juvenile hall and camp detainees.

#### **Centerstone of Tennessee**

January 2018- December 2018

Frank Luton Center

Staff Psychiatrist

Provided psychiatric diagnosis and treatment to outpatients.

#### **ADULT PSYCHIATRY:**

#### Sacramento County Jail

April 1986-September 1988

Sacramento, California

Provided psychiatric diagnosis and treatment to jail inmates on the Forensic Inpatient Unit, a 20 bed acute care setting.

#### **Criminal Justice Center**

April 2000-December 2000

Nashville, Tennessee Davidson County Jail

Provided psychiatric diagnosis and treatment to jail inmates.

#### **NATIONAL HEALTH AND SERVICE CORPS:**

# Bluegrass Mental Health and Mental

Sept 1991-January 1992

**Retardation Board, Inc.** Lexington, Kentucky

Child, Adolescent, and Adult Psychiatry

Temporary Placement

Provided psychiatric consultation to mental health clinic administration and clinical staff and psychiatric diagnosis and treatment to outpatients covering four separate community mental health clinics.

#### Carey Counseling Center, Inc.

November 1992-August 1995

Paris, Tennessee
Child, Adolescent, and Adult P.

Child, Adolescent, and Adult Psychiatry

Permanent Placement

Provided psychiatric consultation to mental health clinic administration and clinical staff and psychiatric diagnosis and mental health clinics, a residential treatment facility of 16 beds, and a therapeutic preschool of 12 children.

#### **ACADEMIC APPOINTMENTS:**

# University of California, Davis

July 1987-September 1991

**School of Medicine** 

Sacramento, California
Clinical Instructor of Psychiatry

### Vanderbilt University School of Medicine

August 1995-August 2000

Department of Psychiatry Division of Child and Adolescent Psychiatry Nashville, Tennessee Assistant Professor of Psychiatry

# Vanderbilt University

August 1995-September 1998

School of Medicine

Department of Psychiatry

Division of Child and Adolescent Psychiatry

Psychiatric Hospital at Vanderbilt

Nashville, Tennessee

Clinical Director, Partial Hospitalization Program for Adolescents

# Vanderbilt University

January 1998-July 2000

**School of Medicine** 

Vanderbilt University Children's Hospital

Department of Psychiatry

Division of Child and Adolescent Psychiatry

Nashville, Tennessee

Director, Consultation/Liaison Service

### Vanderbilt University

1997-1998

**School of Medicine** 

Department of Psychiatry

Division of Child and Adolescent Psychiatry

Nashville, Tennessee

J. E. Dozier Award: Outstanding Teacher in Child and Adolescent

Psychiatry

#### **FORENSIC PSYHIATRIC CONSULTATION:**

Mississippi Protection and Advocacy, Inc.

July 1997-Jan 1998

Jack Bach, JD

Investigation into psychiatric standards at East Mississippi State  $\,$ 

Hospital.

**United States Department of Justice** 

August 1997-Feb 1998

Civil Rights Division
Special Litigation Section

Kevin Russell, JD

Investigation into medical/psychiatric conditions in Georgia's juvenile detention facilities.

**United States Department of Justice** 

April 1998-January 2000

**Civil Rights Division Special Litigation Section** 

Kevin Russell, JD

Investigation into medical/psychiatric conditions in Louisiana juvenile detention facilities.

#### **LICENSURE AND CERTIFICATION:**

#### MEDICAL LICENSURE-

WISCONSIN 25297 07-01-1983 EXPIRED CALIFORNIA G55362 07-16-1985 RETIRED 3/31/19
KENTUCKY TEMPORARY EXPIRED TENNESSEE MD25085 CURRENT

#### SPECIALTY BOARD CERTIFICATION

GENERAL PSYCHIATRY (ADULT)
AMERICAN BOARD OF PSYCHIATRY AND NEUROLOGY
CERTIFICATION NUMBER 31466
1989

CHILD AND ADOLESCENT PSYCHIATRY AMERICAN BOARD OF PSYCHIATRY AND NEUROLOGY CERTIFICATION NUMBER 3269 1993

NATIONAL BOARD OF PHYSCIANS AND SURGEONS GENERAL PSYCHIATRY (ADULT) 2017

NATIONAL BOARD OF PHYSCIANS AND SURGEONS CHILD/ADOLESCENT PSYCHIATRY 2017

#### REFERENCES

- American Psychological Association. (2015). Guidelines for Psychological Practice with Transgender and Gender Nonconforming People. *American Psychologist*, 70 (9), 832–864. doi: 10.1037/a0039906.
- Blow, A.J., Karam, E.A. (2017). The Therapist's Role in Effective Marriage and Family Therapy Practice: The Case for Evidence Based Therapists. *Administration and Policy in Mental Health and Mental Health Services Research*, 44 (5), 716–723.
- Bostwick, W.B., Boyd, C.J., Hughes, T.L., McCabe, S.E. (2010). Dimensions of Sexual Orientation and the Prevalence of Mood and Anxiety Disorders in the United States. *Am. J. Public Health*, 100, 468–475.
- Burgard, S.A., Cochran, S.D., Mays, V.M. (2005). Alcohol and Tobacco Use Patterns Among Heterosexually and Homosexually Experienced California Women. *Drug Alcohol Depend.*, 77, 61–70.
- Busa, S., Janssen, A., Lakshman, M. (2018). A Review of Evidence Based Treatments for Transgender Youth Diagnosed with Social Anxiety Disorder. *Transgender Health*, 3, 1, 27–33.
- Centers for Disease Control and Prevention (CDC). (2013). 10 Leading Causes of Death by Age Group, United States—2013.
- City of Tampa Ordinance 2017-47, An Ordinance Of The City Of Tampa, Florida, Relating To Conversion Therapy On Patients Who Are Minors (and all publications cited therein).
- Cochran, S.D., Mays, V.M., Alegria, M., Ortega, A.N., Takeuchi, D. (2007). Mental Health and Substance Use Disorders Among Latino and Asian American Lesbian, Gay, and Bisexual Adults. *J. Consult. Clin. Psychol.*, 75, 785–794.
- Cochran, S.D., Sullivan, J.G., Mays, V.M. (2003). Prevalence of Mental Disorders, Psychological Distress, and Mental Health Services Use Among Lesbian, Gay, and Bisexual Adults in the United States. *J. Consult. Clin. Psychol.*, 71, 53–61.
- Cook, S.C., Schwartz, A.C., Kaslow, N.J. (2017). Evidence-Based Psychotherapy: Advantages and Challenges. *Neurotherapeutics*, 14 (3), 537–545. doi:10.1007/s13311-017-0549-4.
- Cretella, M. (2018). Gender Dysphoria in Children. American College of Pediatricians. <a href="https://www.acpeds.org/the-college-speaks/position-statements/gender-dysphoria-in-children">https://www.acpeds.org/the-college-speaks/position-statements/gender-dysphoria-in-children</a>.
- Emmelkamp, P.M.G., David, D., Beckers, T., Muris, P., Cuijpers, P., Lutz, W., Andersson, G., Araya, R., Rivera, R.M.B., Barkham, M., Berking, M., Berger, T., Botella, C., Carlbring, P., Colom, F., Essau, C., Hermans, D., Hofmann, S.G., Knappe, S., Ollendick, T.H., Raes, F., Rief, W., Riper, F., Van der Oord, S., Vervliet, B. (2014). Advancing psychotherapy

- and evidence-based psychological interventions. *International Journal of Methods in Psychiatric Research*, 23 (S1), 58–91.
- Eskin, M., Kaynak-Demir, H., Demir, S. (2005). Same-Sex Sexual Orientation, Childhood Sexual Abuse, and Suicidal Behavior in University Students in Turkey. *Arch. Sex. Behav.*, 34, 185–195.
- Fergusson, D.M., Horwood, L.J., Ridder, E.M., Beautrais, A.L. (2005). Sexual Orientation and Mental Health in a Birth Cohort of Young Adults. *Psychol. Med.*, 35, 971–981.
- First Amended Verified Complaint for Declaratory, Preliminary and Permanent Injunctive Relief, and Damages (Doc. 78, June 12, 2018), *Vazzo, et al. v. City of Tampa, Fla.*, No. 8:17-cv-02896-CEH-AAS, U.S. Dist. Ct., M.D. Fla.
- Fish, J.N., Pasley, K. (2015). Sexual (Minority) Trajectories, Mental Health, and Alcohol Use: A Longitudinal Study of Youth as They Transition to Adulthood. *J. Youth Adolesc.*, 44, 1508–1527.
- Fleming, T.M., Merry, S.N., Robinson, E.M., Denny, S.J., Watson, P.D. (2007). Self-Reported Suicide Attempts and Associated Risk and Protective Factors Among Secondary School Students in New Zealand. *Aust. N Z J. Psychiatry*, 41, 213–21.
- Gates, G.J. (2011). How Many People are Lesbian, Gay, Bisexual and Transgender? The Williams Institute. https://williamsinstitute.law.ucla.edu/wp-content/uploads/Gates-How-Many-People-LGBT-Apr-2011.pdf.
- Gilman, S.E., Cochran, S.D., Mays, V.M., Hughes, M., Ostrow, D., Kessler, R.C. (2001). Risk of Psychiatric Disorders Among Individuals Reporting Same-Sex Sexual Partners in the National Comorbidity Survey. *Am. J. Public Health*, 91, 933–39.
- Haig, D. (2004). The Inexorable Rise of Gender and the Decline of Sex: Social Change in Academic Titles, 1945–2001. *Archives of Sexual Behavior*, 33 (2): 87–96.
- Hatzenbuehler, M.L., Nolen-Hoeksema, S., Dovidio, J. (2009). How Does Stigma "Get Under the Skin"? The Mediating Role of Emotion Regulation. *Psychol. Sci.*, 20, 1282–89.
- Hope, D.A., Mocarski, R., Bautista, C.L., Holt, N.R. (2016). Culturally Competent Evidence-Based Behavioral Health Services for the Transgender Community: Progress and Challenges. *Am. J. Orthopsychiatry*, 86 (4), 361–65. doi: 10.1037/ort0000197.
- Kessler, R.C., Amminger, G.P., Aguilar-Gaxiola, S., Alonso, J., Lee, S., Ustin, T.B. (2007). Age of onset of mental disorders: a review of recent literature. *Curr. Opin. Psychiatry*, 20, 359–364.
- Kessler, R.C., Avenevoli, S., Costello, J., Georgiades, K., Green, J.G., et al. (2012). Prevalence, Persistence, and Sociodemographic Correlates of DSM-IV Disorders in the National Comorbidity Survey Replication Adolescent Supplement. *Arch. Gen. Psychiatry*, 69, 372–380.

- Kraus, D.R., Bentley, J.H., Alexander, P.C., Boswell, J.F., Constantino, M.J., Baxter, E.E., Castonguay, L.G. (2016). Predicting Therapist Effectiveness from Their Own Practice-Based Evidence. *Journal of Consulting and Clinical Psychology*, 84 (6), 473–483.
- Lindsey, Linda L. (2010). Ch. 1. Sociology of Gender. Gender Roles: A Sociological Perspective. Pearson.
- Linehan, M.M., Schmidt, H., Dimeff, L.A., Craft, J.C., Kanter, J., Comtois, K.A. (1999). Dialectical Behavior Therapy for Patients with Borderline Personality Disorder and Drug-Dependence. *American Journal on Addictions*, 8 (4), 279–292.
- Marshal, M.P., Dietz, L.J., Friedman, M.S., Stall, R., Smith, H.A. (2011). Suicidality and Depression Disparities Between Sexual Minority and Heterosexual Youth: A Meta-Analytic Review. *J. Adolesc. Health*, 49, 115–23.
- McNair, L., Woodrow, C., Hare, D. (2017). Dialectical Behaviour Therapy [DBT] with People with Intellectual Disabilities: A Systematic Review and Narrative Analysis. *Journal of Applied Research in Intellectual Disabilities*, 30 (5), 787–804.
- Meyer-Bahlburg. H.F.L. (2002). Gender Identity Disorder in Young Boys: A Parent- and Peer-Based Treatment Protocol, *Clinical Psychol. and Psychiatry*, 7, 360.
- Money, J. (1955). Hermaphroditism, Gender and Precocity in Hypera-Drenocorticism: Psychologic Findings. *Bulletin of the Johns Hopkins Hospital*, 96, 253–264.
- Money, J., Hampson, J. G., & Hampson, J. L. (1957). Imprinting and the establishment of gender role. *Archives of Neurology and Psychiatry*, 77, 333–336.
- Needham, B.L. (2012). Sexual Attraction and Trajectories of Mental Health and Substance Use During the Transition from Adolescence to Adulthood. *J. Youth Adolesc.*, 41, 179–190.
- Sackett, D.L., Rosenberg, W.M.C., Gray, J.A.M., Haynes. R.B., Richardson, W.S. (1996). Evidence Based Medicine: What It Is and What It Isn't. *BMJ*, 312 (1), 71–72
- Spring, B. (2007). Evidence-Based Practice in Clinical Psychology: What It Is, Why It Matters; What You Need to Know. *Journal of Clinical Psychology*, 63 (7), 611–631.
- Ueno, K. (2005). Sexual Orientation and Psychological Distress in Adolescence: Examining Interpersonal Stressors and Social Support Processes. Soc. Psychol. Q., 68, 258–277.
- Vigerland, S., Lenhard, F., Bonnert, M., Lalouni, M., Hedman, E., Ahlen, J., Olen, O., Serlachius, E., Ljotsson, B. (2016). Internet-Delivered Cognitive Behavior Therapy for Children and Adolescents: A Systematic Review and Meta-Analysis. *Clinical Psychology Review*, 50 (1), 1–10.
- World Health Organization (WHO). (2017). What do we mean by "sex" and "gender"?
- World Professional Association for Transgender Health. (2011). Standards of Care for the Health of Transsexual, Transgender, and Gender Nonconforming People, Seventh Version.